
STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1995 No. 2518

VALUE ADDED TAX

The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995

Made - - - - 27th September 1995
Laid before the House of
Commons - - - - 28th September 1995
Coming into force - - 20th October 1995

The Commissioners of Customs and Excise, in exercise of the powers conferred on them by sections 3(4), 6(14), 7(9), 8(4), 12(3), 14(3), 16(1) and (2), 18(5) and (5A), 24(3), (4) and (6), 25(1), (4) and (6), 26(1), (3) and (4), 28(3), (4) and (5), 30(8), 35(2), 36(5), 37(3) and (4), 38, 39(1), 40(3), 46(2) and (4), 48(3)(b), (4) and (6), 49(2) and (3), 52, 54(1), (2), (3) and (6), 58, 79(3), 80(6), 88(3) and (5), 92(4), 93(1) and (2), 95(5) and 97(1) of, and paragraph 17 of Schedule 1, paragraph 9 of Schedule 2, paragraph 10 of Schedule 3, paragraphs 2(1) and (2) of Schedule 7, and paragraphs 2(1), (2), (3), (4), (5), (6), (7), (8), (9), (10), (11) and (12), 5(4) and (9), 6(1) and (2) and 7(1) of Schedule 11 to, the Value Added Tax Act 1994⁽¹⁾ and of all other powers enabling them in that behalf, hereby make the following Regulations:

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C1** Regulations modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, **Sch. 9ZF para. 16(7)** (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 6**; S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))
- C2** Regulations modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, **Sch. 9ZF para. 18** (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 6**; S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

(1) 1994 c. 23 ; section 96(1) defines “the Commissioners” as meaning the Commissioners of Customs and Excise and “regulations” as meaning regulations made by the Commissioners under the Act; subsections (5) and (5A) of section 18 were respectively amended and inserted by section 29 of the Finance Act 1995 (c. 4) .

PART I

PRELIMINARY

Citation and commencement

1. These Regulations may be cited as the Value Added Tax Regulations 1995 and shall come into force on 20th October 1995.

Commencement Information

II Reg. 1 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Interpretation—general

2. —

(1) In these Regulations unless the context otherwise requires—

“the Act” means the Value Added Tax Act 1994 and any reference to a Schedule to the Act includes a reference to a Schedule as amended from time to time by Order of the Treasury;

[^{F1}“alphabetical code” means the alphabetical prefix as set out below which shall be used to identify the [^{F2}relevant territory]—

Austria — AT

Belgium — BE

[^{F3}Bulgaria — BG]

Cyprus — CY

Czech Republic — CZ

Denmark — DK

Estonia — EE

Finland — FI

France — FR

Germany — DE

Greece — EL

Hungary — HU

Ireland — IE

Italy — IT

Latvia — LV

Lithuania — LT

Luxembourg — LU

Malta — MT

Netherlands — NL

Poland — PL

Portugal — PT

[^{F4}Romania — RO]

Slovakia — SK

Slovenia — SI

Spain — ES

Sweden — SE

United Kingdom — [F5XI]

“Collector” includes Deputy Collector and Assistant Collector;

“the Community” means the European Community;

“continental shelf” means a designated area within the meaning of the Continental Shelf Act 1964(2);

“Controller” means the Controller, Customs and Excise Value Added Tax Central Unit;

F6
...

[F7“fiscal or other warehousing regime” means “fiscal warehousing regime or warehousing regime” [F8, and “Northern Ireland fiscal or other Northern Ireland warehousing regime” means “Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime or Northern Ireland warehousing regime”];]

[F9“identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland” has the meaning given by paragraph 7 of Schedule 9ZA to the Act;]

[F9“Northern Ireland fiscal warehouse” and “Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime” have the meanings given by sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) respectively of paragraph 25 (supplementary provision) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act;]

[F9“Northern Ireland warehouse” and “Northern Ireland warehousing regime” have the meanings given by sub-paragraphs (11) and (12) respectively of paragraph 16 (place and time of supply: Northern Ireland warehouses) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act;]

F6
...

F6
...

“prescribed accounting period”, subject to regulation 99(1), means a period such as is referred to in regulation 25;

“proper officer” means the person appointed or authorised by the Commissioners to act in respect of any matter in the course of his duties;

F10
...

“registered person” means a person registered by the Commissioners under [F11Schedule 1, [F121A,][F133A, Part 8 or 9 of Schedule 9ZA or Schedule][F14or 9ZC]] to the Act;

“registration number” means the number allocated by the Commissioners to a taxable person in the certificate of registration issued to him;

[F15“relevant territory” means, except where otherwise provided, a member State or the United Kingdom;]

“return” means a return which is required to be made in accordance with regulation 25;

“specified date” means the date specified in a person’s application for registration for the purpose of VAT as that on which he expects to make his first taxable supply.

F6
...

(2) A reference in these Regulations to “this Part” is a reference to the Part of these Regulations in which that reference is made.

(3) In these Regulations any reference to a form [^{F16}specified in a notice published by the Commissioners] shall include a reference to a form which the Commissioners are satisfied is a form to the like effect.

[^{F17}(4) A reference in these Regulations to “another member State” is to be read as a reference to “a member State”, and “other member State” and “other member States” are to be interpreted accordingly.]

- F1** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (1.5.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/1082\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F2** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(i)(aa)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F3** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3292\)](#), regs. 1, **3(1)**
- F4** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2006 \(S.I. 2006/3292\)](#), regs. 1, **3(2)**
- F5** Word in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(i)(bb)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F6** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/60\)](#), regs. 1, **12(2)** (with [reg. 3\(1\)\(2\)](#)) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 20(3)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F7** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1250\)](#), regs. 1(1)(2), **4**
- F8** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F9** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(iii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F10** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) omitted (1.10.2011) by virtue of [The Postal Services Act 2011 \(Consequential Modifications and Amendments\) Order 2011 \(S.I. 2011/2085\)](#), art. 1(2), **Sch. 1 para. 31(b)**
- F11** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (22.3.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2000 \(S.I. 2000/794\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F12** Word in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **4(a)**
- F13** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **15**
- F14** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(iv)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F15** Words in [reg. 2\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(a)(v)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F16** Words in [reg. 2\(3\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **4(b)**
- F17** [Reg. 2\(4\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **32(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I2 Reg. 2 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Revocations and savings

3. —

(1) The Regulations described in Schedule 2 to these Regulations are hereby revoked.

(2) Anything begun under or for the purpose of any Regulations revoked by these Regulations shall be continued under or, as the case may be, for the purpose of the corresponding provision of these Regulations.

(3) Where any document used or required for the purpose of VAT refers to a provision of a regulation revoked by these Regulations, such reference shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as a reference to the corresponding provision of these Regulations.

Commencement Information

I3 Reg. 3 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Requirement, direction, demand or permission

4. Any requirement, direction, demand or permission by the Commissioners, under or for the purposes of these Regulations, may be made or given by a notice in writing, or otherwise.

Commencement Information

I4 Reg. 4 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F18}Electronic communication

4A.—(1) A specified communication may be made to the Commissioners using an electronic communications system.

(2) Where an electronic communications system is used it must take a form approved by the Commissioners in a specific or general direction.

(3) A direction under paragraph (2) may in particular—

- (a) modify or dispense with any requirement of a form mentioned in regulation 2(3) used to make a specified communication;
- (b) specify different forms of electronic communications system for different cases; and
- (c) specify different circumstances in which the electronic communications system may be used, or not used, by or on behalf of the person required to make the communication and specify different circumstances for different cases.

(4) An electronic communications system shall incorporate an electronic validation process.

(5) Subject to paragraph (6) below and unless the contrary is proved—

- (a) the use of an electronic communications system shall be presumed to have resulted in the making of a communication to the Commissioners only if this has been successfully recorded as such by the relevant electronic validation process;

- (b) the time of making a communication to the Commissioners using an electronic communications system shall be presumed to be the time recorded as such by the relevant electronic validation process; and
 - (c) the person delivering a communication to the Commissioners shall be presumed to be the person identified as such by any relevant feature of the electronic communications system.
- (6) No communication shall be treated as having been made using an electronic communications system unless it is in the form required by paragraph (2).
- (7) A communication made using an electronic communications system carries the same consequences as a communication made in paper form.
- (8) In paragraph (2) “direction” refers only to a current direction, and a direction is not current to the extent that it is varied, replaced or revoked by another Commissioners’ direction.

F18 Regs. 4A, 4B inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), 5

4B.—(1) A specified communication is—

- (a) an application under section 43B(1), (2)(d) or (3) of the Act (Groups: applications);
- (b) a notification under regulation 5(1), (2) or (3) (registration and notification);
- (c) an application under regulation 6(1)(d) (transfer of a going concern);
- (d) a notification under regulation 10(1) or (4) (VAT representatives);
- (e) an application under regulation 52(1) (annual accounting scheme: eligibility);
- (f) a notification under regulation 54(2) (annual accounting scheme: termination);
- (g) a notification under regulation 55(1)(d) (annual accounting scheme: termination);
- (h) a notification under regulation 55B(1)(a) (flat-rate scheme for small businesses: notification of desire to join the scheme); ^{F19} ...
- (i) a notification under regulation 55Q(1)(e) (flat-rate scheme for small businesses: notification of decision to withdraw from the scheme); [^{F20} and
- (j) a notification under paragraph (3) [^{F21}, (3A) or (4)] of regulation 148A (notification of the arrival in the United Kingdom of motorised land vehicles and payment of VAT).]]

F18 Regs. 4A, 4B inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), 5

F19 Word in reg. 4B(h) omitted (15.4.2013) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013](#) (S.I. 2013/701), regs. 2, 4(a)

F20 Reg. 4B(j) and word inserted (15.4.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013](#) (S.I. 2013/701), regs. 2, 4(b)

F21 Words in reg. 4B(j) inserted (1.4.2014) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2014](#) (S.I. 2014/548), regs. 1, 3

PART II

REGISTRATION AND PROVISIONS FOR SPECIAL CASES

[^{F22}Registration and notification

5.—(1) Where any person is required under paragraph 5(1) [^{F23}, 6(1) or 7(1)] of Schedule 1, [^{F24}paragraph 5(1), 6(1) or (13)(3) of Schedule 1A,][^{F25}paragraph 3(1) or 4(1) of Schedule 3A, paragraph 40(1) or 50(1) of Schedule 9ZA][^{F26}, or paragraph 8 of Schedule 9ZC] to the Act to notify the Commissioners of his liability to be registered, the notification shall contain the particulars (including the declaration) set out [^{F27}in the relevant form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners and shall be made in that form]; provided that, where the notification is made by a partnership, the notification shall also contain the particulars set out in [^{F28}the relevant form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners].

(2) Every registered person except one to whom paragraph 11, 12, 13(1), (2) or (3) of Schedule 1, [^{F29}paragraph 7, 8 or 9(1) of Schedule 1A,][^{F30}paragraph 5 of Schedule 3A, paragraph 42 or 52 of Schedule 9ZA][^{F31}, or paragraph 10 of Schedule 9ZC] of the Act applies, shall, within 30 days of any changes being made in the name, constitution or ownership of his business, or of any other event occurring which may necessitate the variation of the register or cancellation of his registration, notify the Commissioners ^{F32}... of such change or event and furnish them with full particulars thereof.

(3) Every notification by a registered person under paragraph 11 or 12 of Schedule 1, [^{F33}paragraph 5 of Schedule 3A, paragraph 42 or 52 of Schedule 9ZA][^{F34}, or paragraph 10 of Schedule 9ZC] to the Act^{F35}... shall state—

- (a) the date on which he ceased to make, or have the intention of making, taxable supplies; or
- (b) where paragraph 12(a) of Schedule 1 to the Act applies, the date on which he ceased to make, or have the intention of making, supplies within paragraph 10(2) of that Schedule; or
- (c) where paragraph 12(b) of Schedule 1 to the Act applies, the date on which he made, or formed the intention of making, taxable supplies; or

^{F36}(d)

^{F37}(e)

- (f) where paragraph 5(1) of Schedule 3A to the Act applies, the date on which he ceased to make, or have the intention of making, relevant supplies within the meaning of paragraph 9 of that [^{F38}Schedule; or]

[^{F39}(fa) where paragraph 42(1) of Schedule 9ZA to the Act applies, the date on which he ceased to be registerable by virtue of paragraph 42(3) of that Schedule; or

- (fb) where paragraph 52(1) of Schedule 9ZA to the Act applies, the date on which he ceased to be registerable by virtue of paragraph 52(4) of that Schedule; or]

[^{F40}(g) where paragraph 10(1) of Schedule 9ZC to the Act applies, the date on which the person ceased to be registrable under the Act; or

- (h) where paragraph 10(2) of Schedule 9ZC to the Act applies, the date on which the person made or facilitated a relevant supply within that paragraph.]

^{F41}(4)

^{F41}(5)

^{F41}(6)

^{F41}(7)

- F41(8)
 F41(9)
 F41(10)
 F41(11)
 F41(12)
 F41(13)
 F41(14)]

- F22** Reg. 5 substituted (22.3.2000) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2000 (S.I. 2000/794), regs. 1, **4**
- F23** Words in reg. 5(1) substituted (22.7.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/1675), regs. 1(1), **2(1)**
- F24** Words in reg. 5(1) inserted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(a)(i)**
- F25** Words in reg. 5(1) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(a)**
- F26** Words in reg. 5(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **33(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F27** Words in reg. 5(1) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(a)(ii)**
- F28** Words in reg. 5(1) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(a)(iii)**
- F29** Words in reg. 5(2) inserted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(b)(i)**
- F30** Words in reg. 5(2) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(b)**
- F31** Words in reg. 5(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **33(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F32** Words in reg. 5(2) omitted (15.10.2012) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(b)(ii)**
- F33** Words in reg. 5(3) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(c)(i)**
- F34** Words in reg. 5(3) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **33(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F35** Words in reg. 5(3) omitted (15.10.2012) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(c)**
- F36** Reg. 5(3)(d) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(c)(ii)**
- F37** Reg. 5(3)(e) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(c)(ii)**
- F38** Words in reg. 5(3)(f) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **33(d)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F39** Reg. 5(3)(fa)(fb) inserted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **16(c)(iii)**

- F40** Reg. 5(3)(g)(h) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **33(e)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F41** Reg. 5(4)-(14) omitted (15.10.2012) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **6(d)**

Transfer of a going concern

6. —

(1) Where—

- (a) a business [^{F42}or part of a business] is transferred as a going concern,
- (b) the registration under Schedule 1 [^{F43}or 1A] to the Act of the transferor has not already been cancelled,
- (c) on the transfer of the business [^{F44}or part of it] the registration of the transferor [^{F45}under either Schedule] is to be cancelled and either the transferee becomes liable to be registered [^{F45}under either Schedule] or the Commissioners agree to register him [^{F45}under paragraph 9 of Schedule 1 to the Act], and
- (d) an application is made in [^{F46}the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners] by or on behalf of both the transferor and the transferee of that business [^{F47}or the part transferred],

the Commissioners may as from the date of the said transfer [^{F48}cancel the registration under Schedule 1 or 1A to the Act of the transferor and register the transferee under Schedule 1 or 1A to the Act as appropriate with the registration number previously allocated to the transferor].

(2) An application under paragraph (1) above shall constitute notification for the purposes of paragraph 11 of Schedule 1 [^{F49}or paragraph 7 of Schedule 1A] to the Act.

(3) Where the transferee of a business [^{F50}or part of a business] has under paragraph (1) above been registered under Schedule 1 [^{F51}or 1A] to the Act in substitution for the [^{F52}transferor of it], and with the transferor's registration number—

- (a) any liability of the transferor existing at the date of the transfer to make a return or to account for or pay VAT under regulation 25 or [^{F53}40] shall become the liability of the transferee,
- (b) any right of the transferor, whether or not existing at the date of the transfer, to credit for, or to repayment of, input tax shall become the right of the transferee, ^{F54}...
- (c) any right of either the transferor, whether or not existing at the date of the transfer, or the transferee to payment by the Commissioners under section 25(3) of the Act shall be satisfied by payment to either of them^{F55},
- (d) any right of the transferor, whether or not existing at the date of the transfer, to claim a refund under section 36 of the Act shall become the right of the transferee, [^{F56}and]
- (e) any liability of the transferor, whether or not existing at the date of the transfer, to account for an amount under Part XIXA of these Regulations, shall become that of the transferee^{F57}, and
- (f) any records relating to the business which, by virtue of these Regulations or a direction made by the Commissioners, are required to be preserved for any period after the transfer shall be preserved by the transferee unless the Commissioners, at the request of the transferor, otherwise direct.]

(4) In addition to the provisions set out in paragraph (3) above, where the transferee of a business [^{F58}or part of a business] has been registered in substitution for, and with the registration number of, the transferor during a prescribed accounting period [^{F59}subsequent to that in which the transfer took place] but with effect from [^{F60}the date of the transfer], and any—

- (a) return has been made,
- (b) VAT has been accounted for and paid, or
- (c) right to credit for input tax has been claimed,

either by or in the name of the transferee or the transferor, it shall be treated as having been done by the transferee.

- F42** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(a\)](#) inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [3\(a\)](#)
- F43** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(b\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(a\)\(i\)](#)
- F44** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(c\)](#) inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [3\(b\)](#)
- F45** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(c\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(a\)\(ii\)](#)
- F46** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(d\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(a\)\(iii\)](#)
- F47** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)\(d\)](#) inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [3\(c\)](#)
- F48** Words in [reg. 6\(1\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(a\)\(iv\)](#)
- F49** Words in [reg. 6\(2\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(b\)](#)
- F50** Words in [reg. 6\(3\)](#) inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [4\(a\)](#)
- F51** Words in [reg. 6\(3\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [7\(c\)](#)
- F52** Words in [reg. 6\(3\)](#) substituted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [4\(b\)](#)
- F53** Word in [reg. 6\(3\)\(a\)](#) substituted (22.7.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/1675\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), [3](#)
- F54** Word in [reg. 6\(3\)\(b\)](#) omitted (1.5.1997) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), [regs. 1](#), [3\(a\)](#)
- F55** [Reg. 6\(3\)\(d\)\(e\)](#) added (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), [regs. 1](#), [3\(b\)](#)
- F56** Word in [reg. 6\(3\)\(d\)](#) omitted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [4\(c\)](#)
- F57** [Reg. 6\(3\)\(f\)](#) and word inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [4\(d\)](#)

- F58** Words in [reg. 6\(4\)](#) inserted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(b), **5(a)**
- F59** Words in [reg. 6\(4\)](#) substituted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(b), **5(b)**
- F60** Words in [reg. 6\(4\)](#) substituted (1.9.2007 with effect in relation to transfers of going concerns pursuant to contracts entered into on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(b), **5(c)**

Commencement Information

- I5** Reg. 6 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notice by partnership

7. —

(1) Where any notice is required to be given for the purposes of the Act or these Regulations by a partnership, it shall be the joint and several liability of all the partners to give such notice, provided that a notice given by one partner shall be a sufficient compliance with any such requirement.

(2) Where, in Scotland, a body of persons carrying on a business which includes the making of taxable supplies is a partnership required to be registered, any notice shall be given and signed in the manner indicated in section 6 of the Partnership Act 1890(3).

Commencement Information

- I6** Reg. 7 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Representation of club, association or organisation

8. Anything required to be done by or under the Act, these Regulations or otherwise by or on behalf of a club, association or organisation, the affairs of which are managed by its members or a committee or committees of its members, shall be the joint and several responsibility of—

- (a) every member holding office as president, chairman, treasurer, secretary or any similar office; or in default of any thereof,
- (b) every member holding office as a member of a committee; or in default of any thereof,
- (c) every member,

provided that if it is done by any official, committee member or member referred to above, that shall be sufficient compliance with any such requirement.

Commencement Information

- I7** Reg. 8 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Death, bankruptcy or incapacity of taxable person

9. —

(1) If a taxable person dies or becomes bankrupt or incapacitated, the Commissioners may, from the date on which he died or became bankrupt or incapacitated treat as a taxable person any person carrying on that business until some other person is registered in respect of the taxable supplies made or intended to be made by that taxable person in the course or furtherance of his business or the incapacity ceases, as the case may be; and the provisions of the Act and of any Regulations made thereunder shall apply to any person so treated as though he were a registered person.

(2) Any person carrying on such business shall, within 21 days of commencing to do so, inform the Commissioners in writing of that fact and of the date of the death, [^{F61}the date of the bankruptcy order,] or of the nature of the incapacity and the date on which it began.

(3) In relation to a company which is a taxable person, the references in paragraph (1) above to the taxable person becoming bankrupt or incapacitated shall be construed as references to the company going into liquidation or receivership or [^{F62}entering administration].

F61 Words in [reg. 9\(2\)](#) inserted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1250\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)\(2\)](#), [5](#)

F62 Words in [reg. 9\(3\)](#) substituted (15.9.2003) by [The Enterprise Act 2002 \(Insolvency\) Order 2003 \(S.I. 2003/2096\)](#), [art. 1\(1\)](#), [Sch. para. 56](#) (with [art. 6](#))

Commencement Information

I8 Reg. 9 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

VAT representatives

10. —

(1) Where any person is appointed by virtue of section 48 of the Act to be the VAT representative of another (in this regulation referred to as “his principal”), the VAT representative shall notify the Commissioners of his appointment [^{F63}in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners] within 30 days of the date on which his appointment became effective and the notification shall contain the particulars (including the declaration) set out [^{F64}in that notice].

(2) The notification referred to in this regulation shall be accompanied by evidence of the VAT representative’s appointment.

(3) [^{F65}Subject to paragraphs (3A) and (3B), where] a person is appointed by virtue of section 48 of the Act to be a VAT representative, the Commissioners shall register the name of that VAT representative against the name of his principal in the register kept for the purposes of the Act.

[^{F66}(3A) The Commissioners may refuse to register a person in accordance with paragraph (3) if they are satisfied that the person is not a fit and proper person to act in that capacity.

(3B) Where a person is registered as a VAT representative in accordance with paragraph (3) the Commissioners may cancel that person’s registration if they are satisfied that the person is not, or is no longer, a fit and proper person to act in that capacity.]

(4) Every VAT representative who is registered in accordance with this regulation shall, within 30 days of any changes being made in the name, constitution or ownership of his business or of his ceasing to be a person’s VAT representative, or of any other event occurring which may necessitate the variation of the register, notify the Commissioners in writing of such change, cessation or event and furnish them with full particulars thereof.

(5) For the purposes of this regulation the date upon which the appointment of a VAT representative (“the first VAT representative”) shall be regarded as having ceased shall be treated as being whichever is the earliest of the following times—

- (a) when the Commissioners receive any notification in accordance with regulation 5(2), or

- (b) when the Commissioners receive a notification of appointment in accordance with paragraph (1) above of a person other than the first VAT representative, or
- (c) when the Commissioners receive a notification of cessation in accordance with regulation 5(2), or
- (d) when the Commissioners receive a notification of cessation in accordance with paragraph (4) above, or
- (e) when a VAT representative dies, becomes insolvent or becomes incapacitated, [^{F67}or]
- [^{F68}(f) when the Commissioners cancel a VAT representative's registration in accordance with paragraph (3B),]

provided that if the Commissioners have not received a notification such as is mentioned in all or any of sub-paragraphs (a), (c) or (d) above and another person has been appointed as a VAT representative by virtue of section 48 of the Act, the Commissioners may treat the date of cessation as the date of appointment of that other person.

(6) In relation to a company which is a VAT representative, the references in paragraph (5)(e) above to the VAT representative becoming insolvent or incapacitated shall be construed as references to its going into liquidation or receivership or [^{F69}entering administration].

- F63** Words in [reg. 10\(1\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\), 8\(a\)](#)
- F64** Words in [reg. 10\(1\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\), 8\(b\)](#)
- F65** Words in [reg. 10\(3\)](#) substituted (7.11.2016) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2016 \(S.I. 2016/989\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(2\)](#)
- F66** [Reg. 10\(3A\)-\(3B\)](#) inserted (7.11.2016) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2016 \(S.I. 2016/989\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(3\)](#)
- F67** Word in [reg. 10\(5\)\(e\)](#) inserted (7.11.2016) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2016 \(S.I. 2016/989\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(4\)\(a\)](#)
- F68** [Reg. 10\(5\)\(f\)](#) inserted (7.11.2016) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2016 \(S.I. 2016/989\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(4\)\(b\)](#)
- F69** Words in [reg. 10\(6\)](#) substituted (15.9.2003) by [The Enterprise Act 2002 \(Insolvency\) Order 2003 \(S.I. 2003/2096\)](#), [art. 1\(1\), Sch. para. 57](#) (with [art. 6](#))

Commencement Information

- I9** Reg. 10 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notification of intended [^{F70}paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA] supplies by intermediate suppliers

11. —

(1) An intermediate supplier who has made or intends to make a supply to which he wishes [^{F71}paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply shall notify the Commissioners and the customer in writing of his intention to do so.

(2) A notification under this regulation shall contain the following particulars—

- (a) the name and address of the intermediate supplier,
- (b) the number including the alphabetical code, by which the intermediate supplier is identified for VAT purposes, which was used or is to be used for the purpose of the supply to him by the original supplier,
- (c) the date upon which the goods were first delivered or are intended to be first delivered, and

- (d) the name, address and registration number of the customer to whom the goods have been supplied or are to be supplied.
- (3) A notification under this regulation shall be made no later than the provision, in accordance with regulation 18, of the first invoice in relation to the supply to which it relates, and sent to—
- the office designated by the Commissioners for the receipt of such notifications, and
 - the customer.
- (4) Notifications under this regulation shall be made separately in relation to each customer to whom it is intended to make supplies to which the intermediate supplier wishes [^{F72}paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply.
- (5) Where an intermediate supplier has complied with the requirements of this regulation in relation to the first supply to a customer to which [^{F73}paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act applies, those requirements shall be deemed to have been satisfied in relation to all subsequent supplies to that customer while the intermediate supplier continues to belong in another member State.

- F70** Words in [reg. 11](#) heading substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 17\(a\)](#)
- F71** Words in [reg. 11\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 17\(b\)](#)
- F72** Words in [reg. 11\(4\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 17\(b\)](#)
- F73** Words in [reg. 11\(5\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 17\(b\)](#)

Commencement Information

- I10** Reg. 11 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notification of intended [^{F74}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA] supplies by persons belonging in other member States

12. —

- (1) A person belonging in another member State who has made or who intends to make a supply to which he wishes [^{F75}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply shall notify the Commissioners and the registered person in writing of his intention to do so.
- (2) A notification under this regulation shall contain the following particulars—
- the name and address of the person belonging in another member State,
 - the number including the alphabetical code by which the person belonging in another member State is identified for VAT purposes in the member State in which he belongs,
 - the date upon which the installation or assembly of the goods was commenced or is intended to commence, and
 - the name, address and registration number of the registered person to whom the goods have been supplied or are to be supplied.
- (3) A notification under this regulation shall be made no later than the provision, in accordance with regulation 19, of the first invoice in relation to the supply to which it relates, and sent to—
- the office designated by the Commissioners for the receipt of such notifications, and
 - the registered person to whom the goods are to be supplied.

(4) Notifications under this regulation shall be made separately in relation to each registered person to whom it is intended to make supplies to which the person belonging in another member State wishes [^{F76}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply.

(5) Where a person belonging in another member State has complied with the requirements of this regulation in relation to the first supply to a registered person to which [^{F77}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act applies, those requirements shall be deemed to have been satisfied in relation to all subsequent supplies to that registered person while the person making the supply continues to belong in another member State.

- F74** Words in [reg. 12](#) heading substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **18(a)**
- F75** Words in [reg. 12\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **18(b)**
- F76** Words in [reg. 12\(4\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **18(b)**
- F77** Words in [reg. 12\(5\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **18(b)**

Commencement Information

- I11** Reg. 12 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART III

VAT INVOICES AND OTHER INVOICING REQUIREMENTS

Interpretation of Part 3

^{F78}**A13.**

- F78** [Reg. A13](#) omitted (1.1.2013) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), regs. 1, **2(2)**

Obligation to provide a VAT invoice

13. —

- [^{F79}(1) Save as otherwise provided in these Regulations, where a registered person (P)—
- (a) makes a taxable supply in the United Kingdom to a taxable person, or
 - (b) makes a supply of goods to a person in a member State for the purpose of any business activity carried out by that person and P is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland; or
 - (c) receives a payment on account in respect of a supply of goods that P has made or intends to make from a person in a member State and P is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland,

P must, unless paragraph (1ZA) applies, provide such persons as are mentioned above with a VAT invoice.]

[^{F80}(1ZA) This paragraph applies where P, in relation to the description of supply mentioned in paragraph (1), is entitled to issue and issues a VAT invoice pursuant to section 18C(1)(d) of the Act

and regulation 145D(1) in relation to the supply by P of specified services performed on or in relation to goods while those goods are subject to a fiscal or other warehousing regime, or to a Northern Ireland fiscal or other Northern Ireland warehousing regime.]

[^{F81}(1A) Paragraph (1)(b) above shall not apply where the supply is an exempt supply which is made to a person in a member State which does not require an invoice to be issued for the supply.]

[^{F82}(1B) Paragraph (1)(b) shall not apply in the case of a supply which falls within Group 2 or Group 5 of Schedule 9 to the Act.]

[^{F83}(1C) Save as otherwise provided in these Regulations, where a registered person makes a taxable supply of goods to a person who is not a taxable person, if—

- (a) that supply is deemed to be a supply by an operator of an online marketplace by virtue of section 5A of the Act, or
- (b) the place of supply of those goods is determined by section 7(5B) of the Act,

the registered person must provide the other person with a VAT invoice.]

(2) The particulars of the VAT chargeable on a supply of goods described in paragraph 7 of Schedule 4 to the Act shall be provided, on a sale by auction, by the auctioneer, and, where the sale is otherwise than by auction, by the person selling the goods, on a document containing the particulars prescribed in regulation 14(1); and such a document issued to the buyer shall be treated for the purposes of paragraph (1)(a) above as a VAT invoice provided by the person by whom the goods are deemed to be supplied in accordance with the said paragraph 7.

[^{F84}(3) Where a registered person provides a document to himself (“a self-billed invoice”) that purports to be a VAT invoice in respect of a supply of goods or services to him by another registered person, that document shall be treated as the VAT invoice required to be provided by the supplier under paragraph (1)(a) if it complies with the conditions set out in paragraph (3A) and with any further conditions that may be contained in a notice published by the Commissioners or may be imposed in a particular case.]

[^{F85}(3A) The following conditions must be complied with if a self-billed invoice is to be treated as a VAT invoice—

- (a) it must have been provided pursuant to a prior agreement (“a self-billing agreement”) entered into between the supplier of the goods or services to which it relates and the recipient of the goods or services (“the customer”) and which satisfies the requirements in paragraph (3B);
- (b) it must contain the particulars required under regulation 14(1) or (2);
- (c) it must relate to a supply or supplies made by a supplier who is a taxable person.

(3B) A self-billing agreement must—

- (a) authorise the customer to produce self-billed invoices in respect of supplies made by the supplier for a specified period ^{F86}...
- (b) specify that the supplier will not issue VAT invoices in respect of supplies covered by the agreement;
- (c) specify that the supplier will accept each self-billed invoice created by the customer in respect of supplies made to him by the supplier;
- (d) specify that the supplier will notify the customer if he ceases to be a taxable person or if he changes his registration number.

(3C) Without prejudice to any term of a self-billing agreement, it shall be treated as having expired when—

- (a) the business of the supplier is transferred as a going concern;

- (b) the business of the customer is transferred as a going concern;
 - (c) the supplier ceases to be registered for VAT.
- (3D) In addition to the matters set out in paragraph (3B)—
- (a) conditions that must be complied with may be set out in a notice published by the Commissioners;
 - (b) the Commissioners may impose further conditions in particular cases.

[^{F87}(3E) Where a customer (C) in a member State provides a document to C in respect of a supply of goods to C by a registered person who is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland, that document is to be treated as the VAT invoice required to be provided by the supplier under paragraph (1)(b) or (c) if it complies with the conditions set out in paragraph (3A).]

(3F) For the purposes of the following, a self-billed invoice will not be treated as issued by the supplier (however the supplier may be described in the provision concerned)—

- (a) regulation 84(2)(b)(ii);
- (b) regulation 85(1)(b);
- (c) regulation 85(2);
- (d) regulation 86(1);
- (e) regulation 86(2)(b);
- (f) regulation 86(3);
- (g) regulation 88(1)(b);
- (h) regulation 89(b)(ii);
- (i) regulation 90(1)(b);
- (j) regulation 90(2);
- (k) regulation 91;
- (l) regulation 92(b);
- (m) regulation 93(1)(b);
- (n) regulation 94B(6)(a).]

(4) Where the person who makes a supply to which regulation 93 relates gives an authenticated receipt containing the particulars required under regulation 14(1) to be specified in a VAT invoice in respect of that supply, that document shall be treated as the VAT invoice required to be provided under paragraph (1)(a) above on condition that no VAT invoice or similar document which was intended to be or could be construed as being a VAT invoice for the supply to which the receipt relates is issued.

(5) [^{F88}With the exception of the supplies referred to in paragraph (6),] the documents specified in paragraphs (1), (2), (3) and (4) above shall be provided within 30 days of the time when the supply is treated as taking place under section 6 of the Act, or within such longer period as the Commissioners may allow in general or special directions.

[^{F89}(6) The documents specified in paragraphs (1), (2), (3) and (4) shall—

- (a) in the case of a supply of goods falling within [^{F90}paragraph 28(1) of Schedule 9ZB to] the Act, be provided by the 15th day of the month following that in which the removal in question takes place; and
- (b) in the case of a supply of services falling within regulation 82, be provided by the 15th day of—
 - (i) the month following the month in which the services are treated as being performed under regulation 82(2),

- (ii) the month following the month during which the services are treated as separately and successively made as a result of payments being made under regulation 82(4), or
- (iii) the January following the 31st December on which the services are treated as being supplied under regulation 82(6).

(7) Both the supplier and the customer shall ensure the authenticity of the origin, the integrity of the content and the legibility of an invoice for such time as the invoice is required to be preserved.

(8) In this regulation—

- (a) “authenticity of the origin” of an invoice means the assurance of either the identity of the supplier of the underlying goods or services or the issuer of that invoice;
- (b) “integrity of the content” of an invoice means that the content required by regulation 14 has not been altered.]

- F79** Reg. 13(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **34(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F80** Reg. 13(1ZA) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **34(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F81** Reg. 13(1A) inserted (1.10.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **6(b)**
- F82** Reg. 13(1B) inserted (1.1.2013) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(3)(a)**
- F83** Reg. 13(1C) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 20** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**
- F84** Reg. 13(3) substituted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **4(a)**
- F85** Reg. 13(3A)-(3F) inserted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **4(b)**
- F86** Words in reg. 13(3B)(a) omitted (1.1.2013) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(3)(b)**
- F87** Reg. 13(3E) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **34(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F88** Words in reg. 13(5) inserted (1.1.2013) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(3)(c)**
- F89** Reg. 13(6)-(8) inserted (1.1.2013) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(3)(d)**
- F90** Words in reg. 13(6)(a) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **19**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C3** Reg. 13 modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZC para. 5A(2) (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 8(6)**; S.I. 2021/770, **reg. 3**)
- C4** Reg. 13(7)(8) applied (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1546), regs. 1, **17** (with **reg. 15**); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

- I12** Reg. 13 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

[^{F91}Electronic invoicing

13A.—(1) This regulation applies where a document is provided by a registered person [^{F92}in any electronic format] that purports to be a VAT invoice in respect of a supply of [^{F93}services or relevant goods].

[^{F94}(2) The document is not to be treated as the VAT invoice required to be provided by the supplier under regulation 13(1) unless the use of the electronic invoice is accepted by the customer.

(3) When the document is a self-billed invoice that purports to be a VAT invoice, paragraph (2) applies as if the reference to the supplier is to the customer and the reference to the customer is to the supplier.

(4) In this regulation “electronic invoice” means an invoice that contains the particulars required by regulation 14 and which has been issued and received in any electronic format.]

[
^{F95}(5) In this regulation, “relevant goods” means all goods other than goods—

- (a) the supply of which is deemed to be a supply by an operator of an online marketplace by virtue of section 5A of the Act, or
- (b) the place of supply of which is determined by section 7(5B) of the Act.]]

F91 Reg. 13A inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **5**

F92 Words in reg. 13A(1) substituted (1.1.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(4)(a)**

F93 Words in reg. 13A(1) substituted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020](#) (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 21(2)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

F94 Reg. 13A(2)-(4) substituted (1.1.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(4)(b)**

F95 Reg. 13A(5) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020](#) (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 21(3)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C5 Reg. 13A applied (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Northern Ireland\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1546), regs. 1, **17** (with reg. 15); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

C6 Reg. 13A(5) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZC para. 5A(3) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021](#) (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 8(6)**; S.I. 2021/770, reg. 3)

[^{F96}**13B.** Where a VAT invoice or part of a VAT invoice is in a language other than English the Commissioners may, by notice in writing, require that an English translation of the invoice is provided to them by a person who has received such an invoice in the United Kingdom within 30 days of the date of the notice.]

F96 Reg. 13B inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **6**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C7 Reg. 13B applied (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Northern Ireland\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1546), regs. 1, **17** (with reg. 15); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Contents of VAT invoice

14. —

(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below and regulation 16^{F97} ... [F98 and save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow,] a registered person providing a VAT invoice in accordance with regulation 13 shall state thereon the following particulars—

- [F99(a) a sequential number based on one or more series which uniquely identifies the document],
- (b) the time of the supply,
- (c) the date of the issue of the document,
- (d) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (e) the name and address of the person to whom the goods or services are supplied,
- ^{F100}(f)
- (g) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied,
- (h) for each description, the quantity of the goods or the extent of the services, and the rate of VAT and the amount payable, excluding VAT, expressed in [F101 any currency],
- (i) the gross total amount payable, excluding VAT, expressed in [F102 any currency],
- (j) the rate of any cash discount offered,
- ^{F103}(k)
- (l) the total amount of VAT chargeable, expressed in sterling.
- [F104(m) the unit price.]
- [F105(n) where a margin scheme is applied under section 50A or section 53 of the Act, [F106 the reference “margin scheme: works of art”, “margin scheme: antiques or collectors’ items”, “margin scheme: second-hand goods”, or “margin scheme: tour operators” as appropriate],
- (o) where a VAT invoice relates in whole or part to a supply where the person supplied is liable to pay the tax, [F107 the reference “reverse charge”].]
- [F108(p) where a VAT invoice relates in whole or in part to a supply falling within Item 1 of Group 22 of Schedule 8 to the Act (free zones), the reference “free zone”].]

[F109(2) Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, where a registered person [F110 who is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland] provides a person in another member State with a VAT invoice or any document that refers to a VAT invoice and is intended to amend it, he must ensure that it states thereon the following particulars—]

- (a) the information specified in sub-paragraphs [F111(a) to (e), (g), [F112(j), (m), (n) and (o)]] of paragraph (1) above,
- (b) the letters “[F113 XI]” as a prefix to his registration number,
- (c) the registration number, if any, of the recipient of the supply of goods ^{F114}... and which registration number, if any, shall contain the alphabetical code of the [F115 relevant territory] in which that recipient is registered,
- (d) the gross amount payable, excluding VAT,
- (e) where the supply is of a new means of transport (as defined in [F116 paragraph 83 of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act) a description sufficient to identify it as such,
- (f) for each description, the quantity of the goods ^{F117}..., and where a positive rate of VAT is chargeable, the rate of VAT and the amount payable, excluding VAT, expressed in sterling,

^{F118} ...

- (g) where the supply of goods is a taxable supply, the information as specified in [F119 sub-paragraph (1)] of paragraph (1) above [F120], and
- (h) where the supply is an exempt or zero-rated supply, a relevant reference or any indication that the supply is exempt or zero-rated as appropriate.]

(3) Where a taxable supply takes place as described in section 6(2)(c) or section 6(5) of the Act, any consignment or delivery note or similar document or any copy thereof issued by the supplier before the time of supply shall not, notwithstanding that it may contain all the particulars set out in paragraph (1) above, be treated as a VAT invoice provided it is endorsed “This is not a VAT invoice”.

(4) Where a registered person provides an invoice containing the particulars specified in paragraphs (1) and (3) above, and specifies thereon any goods or services which are the subject of an exempt or zero-rated supply, he shall distinguish on the invoice between the goods or services which are the subject of an exempt, zero-rated or other supply and state separately the gross total amount payable in respect of each supply and rate.

[F121] (5)

[F122] (6) Where a registered person provides a VAT invoice relating in whole or in part to a supply of the letting on hire of a motor car other than for self-drive hire, he shall state on the invoice whether that motor car is a qualifying vehicle under article 7(2A) of the Value Added Tax (Input Tax) Order 1992.]

[F123] (7) Where a registered person provides documents in batches to the same recipient [F124; in any electronic format] that purport to be VAT invoices in respect of supplies of goods or services made to, or received by, him, as an exception to the requirements in regulation 14(1) and 14(2), details common to each such document need only be stated once for each batch file.]

[F125] (8) In this regulation, a “relevant reference” is—

- (a) a reference to the appropriate provision of Council Directive 2006/112/EC, or
- (b) a reference to the corresponding provision of the Act.]

- F97** Comma in reg. 14(1) omitted (28.4.1996) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1250\)](#), regs. 1(1)(2), **7(1)**
- F98** Words in reg. 14(1) inserted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1250\)](#), regs. 1(1)(2), **7(1)**
- F99** Words in reg. 14(1)(a) substituted (1.10.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(a)**
- F100** Reg. 14(1)(f) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **7(a)**
- F101** Words in reg. 14(1)(h) substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **7(b)**
- F102** Words in reg. 14(1)(i) substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **7(c)**
- F103** Reg. 14(1)(k) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **7(a)**
- F104** Reg. 14(1)(m) added (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **7(d)**
- F105** Reg. 14(1)(n)(o) inserted (1.10.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(b)**
- F106** Words in reg. 14(1)(n) substituted (1.1.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), regs. 1, **2(5)(a)**
- F107** Words in reg. 14(1)(o) substituted (1.1.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), regs. 1, **2(5)(b)**

- F108** Reg. 14(1)(p) inserted (8.11.2021) by The Free Zones (Customs, Excise and Value Added Tax) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/1156), regs. 1, **9**
- F109** Words in reg. 14(2) substituted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **8(a)**
- F110** Words in reg. 14(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **35(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F111** Words in reg. 14(2)(a) substituted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **8(b)**
- F112** Words in reg. 14(2)(a) substituted (1.10.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(c)**
- F113** Word in reg. 14(2)(b) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **35(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F114** Words in reg. 14(2)(c) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **35(c)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F115** Words in reg. 14(2)(c) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **35(c)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F116** Words in reg. 14(2)(e) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **20**
- F117** Words in reg. 14(2)(f) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **35(d)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F118** Word in reg. 14(2)(f) omitted (1.10.2007) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(d)**
- F119** Words in reg. 14(2)(g) substituted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **8(c)**
- F120** Reg. 14(2)(h) and word inserted (1.10.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(e)**
- F121** Reg. 14(5) omitted (1.10.2007) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(f)**
- F122** Reg. 14(6) inserted (1.1.1996) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/3147), regs. 1, **3**
- F123** Reg. 14(7) inserted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **9**
- F124** Words in reg. 14(7) substituted (1.1.2013) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/2951), regs. 1, **2(5)(c)**
- F125** Reg. 14(8) inserted (1.10.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **7(g)**

Commencement Information

- I13** Reg. 14 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Change of rate, credit notes

15.—^[F126(1)] Where there is a change in the rate of VAT in force under section 2 ^[F127] or 29A of the Act or in the descriptions of exempt ^[F128], zero-rated or reduced-rate supplies, and a VAT invoice which relates to a ^[F129] relevant supply in respect of which an election is made under section 88 of the Act was issued before the election was made, the person making the supply shall, within ^[F130] 45 days after any such change ^[F131] or within such longer period as the Commissioners may allow in

general or special], provide the person to whom the supply was made with a credit note headed “Credit note-change of VAT rate” and containing the following particulars—

- (a) the identifying number and date of issue of the credit note,
- (b) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (c) the name and address of the person to whom the supply is made,
- (d) the identifying number and date of issue of the VAT invoice,
- (e) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied, and
- (f) the amount being credited in respect of VAT.

[^{F132}(2) In this regulation, “relevant supply” means a supply of goods or services other than a supply of goods to a person who is not a taxable person.]

- F126** Reg. 15 renumbered as reg. 15(1) (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 22(2)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**
- F127** Words in reg. 15 inserted (1.7.2003) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1485), regs. 1(1), **3(a)**
- F128** Words in reg. 15 substituted (1.7.2003) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1485), regs. 1(1), **3(b)**
- F129** Word in reg. 15(1) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 22(3)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**
- F130** Words in reg. 15 substituted (1.12.2008) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No 2) Regulations 2008 (S.I. 2008/3021), regs. 1, **3(a)**
- F131** Words in reg. 15 inserted (1.12.2008) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No 2) Regulations 2008 (S.I. 2008/3021), regs. 1, **3(b)**
- F132** Reg. 15(2) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 22(4)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

Commencement Information

- I14** Reg. 15 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

[^{F133}Change of rate, supplementary charge invoices

15A. Where a supplementary charge is due under Schedule 3 to the Finance Act 2009 [^{F134}or Schedule 2 to the Finance (No. 2) Act 2010] in respect of a supply and a VAT invoice has been issued in relation to that supply which invoice does not include the supplementary charge, the person making the supply shall, within 45 days after the date when the supplementary charge becomes due, provide the person to whom the supply is made with an invoice headed “Supplementary charge invoice” and containing the following particulars—

- (a) the identifying number and date of issue of the supplementary charge invoice,
- (b) the amount of the supplementary charge to VAT,
- (c) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (d) the name and address of the person to whom the supply is made, and
- (e) the identifying number and date of issue of the VAT invoice.]

F133 Reg. 15A inserted (1.1.2010) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, 3 (with reg. 18)

F134 Words in reg. 15A inserted (4.1.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/2940), regs. 1, 3

[^{F135}Change of liability: anti-forestalling invoices

15B.—(1) Where—

- (a) an anti-forestalling charge is due under Schedule 27 to the Finance Act 2012 in relation to any supply,
- (b) the person making the supply (“the supplier”) would have been required to provide the person to whom the supply is made (“the recipient”) with a VAT invoice under regulation 13 in respect of the supply at the time it was made had the supply been subject to the standard rate of VAT at that time, and
- (c) where the supply has been included in a VAT invoice, the supplier has not included the anti-forestalling charge in that VAT invoice,

the supplier shall, within 45 days after the date when the anti-forestalling charge becomes due, provide the recipient with an invoice headed “Anti-forestalling charge invoice” and containing the particulars specified in paragraph (2) or (3) as appropriate.

(2) Where the supply has not been included in a VAT invoice, the particulars are the particulars required in regulation 14.

(3) Where the supply has been included in a VAT invoice which does not include the anti-forestalling charge, the particulars are—

- (a) the identifying number and date of issue of the anti-forestalling charge invoice,
- (b) the amount of the anti-forestalling charge to VAT,
- (c) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (d) the name and address of the recipient, and
- (e) the identifying number and date of issue of the VAT invoice in which the supply was previously included.]

F135 Reg. 15B inserted (1.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(1), 9

[^{F136}Changes in consideration: debit notes and credit notes

15C.—(1) This regulation applies to increases and decreases in consideration as described in regulation 24A [^{F137}, subject to paragraph (1A)].

[^{F138}(1A) This regulation does not apply in relation to a case where the original supply was a supply of goods to a person who was not a taxable person.]

(2) Where there is an increase in consideration, the supplier must, no later than the end of the period of 14 days beginning with the day on which the increase occurs, provide to the recipient of the supply a debit note as specified in paragraph (3).

(3) For the purposes of this regulation, a “debit note” is a document which includes the following particulars—

- (a) the identifying number of the document,
- (b) the date of issue of the document,
- (c) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (d) the name and address of the recipient of the supply,
- (e) the identifying number and date of issue of the VAT invoice or invoices relating to the supply for which there is an increase in consideration,
- (f) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied,
- (g) the amount of the increase in consideration excluding VAT,
- (h) the rate and the amount (expressed in sterling) of the VAT chargeable in respect of the increase in consideration.

(4) The requirement in paragraph (2) to provide a debit note does not apply in cases where, in relation to the increase in consideration, a document having the same purpose as a debit note has been provided by the supplier to the recipient of the supply before 1st September 2019.

(5) Where there is a decrease in consideration, the supplier must, no later than the end of the period of 14 days beginning with the day on which the decrease occurs, provide to the recipient of the supply a credit note as specified in paragraph (6).

(6) For the purposes of this regulation, a “credit note” is a document which includes the following particulars—

- (a) the identifying number of the document,
- (b) the date of issue of the document,
- (c) the name, address and registration number of the supplier,
- (d) the name and address of the recipient of the supply,
- (e) the identifying number and date of issue of the VAT invoice or invoices relating to the supply for which there is a decrease in consideration,
- (f) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied,
- (g) the amount of the decrease in consideration excluding VAT,
- (h) the rate and the amount (expressed in sterling) of the VAT credited in respect of the decrease in consideration.

(7) The requirement in paragraph (5) to provide a credit note does not apply in cases where, in relation to the decrease in consideration, a document having the same purpose as a credit note has been provided by the supplier to the recipient of the supply before 1st September 2019.

(8) In cases where a supplier was not required by these regulations to provide a VAT invoice in relation to the original supply, the requirement in paragraph (2) to provide a debit note and the requirement in paragraph (5) to provide a credit note do not apply unless the recipient of the supply is a taxable person and requests a debit note or a credit note (as the case may be) from the supplier.

(9) Where a request described in paragraph (8) has been made—

- (a) the period specified in paragraph (2) or (5) (as the case may be) begins with the day on which the request is made; and
- (b) paragraph (3)(e) or (6)(e) (as the case may be) does not apply.

(10) In relation to any increase or decrease in consideration for supplies to which regulation 16A applies, paragraph (3)(a), (d) and (e) or (6)(a), (d) and (e) (as the case may be) does not apply.

(11) Where there is a decrease in consideration to which regulation 38ZA applies—

- (a) paragraphs (5) to (10) do not apply; and

- (b) if the final consumer requests an accounting document in relation to the decrease in consideration, the first supplier must, no later than the end of the period of 14 days beginning with the day on which the request is made, provide to the final consumer a document which includes the following particulars—
- (i) the date of issue of the document,
 - (ii) the name, address and registration number of the person issuing the document,
 - (iii) a description sufficient to identify the goods supplied,
 - (iv) the amount of the decrease in consideration excluding VAT,
 - (v) the rate and the amount (expressed in sterling) of the VAT credited in respect of the decrease in consideration.
- (12) Where the recipient of the supply or, in cases where it is applicable, the final consumer agrees, the documents described in paragraphs (3), (6) and (11)(b) may be provided in electronic format.
- (13) For the purposes of this regulation—
- (a) an increase or decrease in consideration occurs at the time specified in regulation 24B; and
 - (b) “final consumer” and “first supplier” have the meanings given by regulation 38ZA(2).
- (14) The Commissioners may, in such cases as they think fit, dispense with or relax the requirements in this regulation in such manner as they think fit.]

F136 Reg. 15C inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), regs. 1, 4 (with reg. 2)

F137 Words in [reg. 15C\(1\)](#) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 11(1)(e), [Sch. 3 para. 23\(2\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 para. 7\(7\)-\(9\)](#)); S.I. 2020/1642, [reg. 9](#)

F138 [Reg. 15C\(1A\)](#) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 11(1)(e), [Sch. 3 para. 23\(3\)](#) (with [Sch. 2 para. 7\(7\)-\(9\)](#)); S.I. 2020/1642, [reg. 9](#)

Retailers' invoices

16. —

(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, a registered person who is a retailer shall not be required to provide a VAT invoice, except that he shall provide such an invoice at the request of a customer who is a taxable person in respect of any supply to him; but, in that event, if, but only if, the consideration for the supply does not exceed [^{F139}£250] and [^{F140}], where the retailer is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland,] the supply is other than to a person in another member State, the VAT invoice need contain only the following particulars—

- (a) the name, address and registration number of the retailer,
- (b) the time of the supply,
- (c) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied,
- (d) the total amount payable including VAT, and
- (e) for each rate of VAT chargeable, the gross amount payable including VAT, and the VAT rate applicable.

(2) Where a registered person provides an invoice in accordance with this regulation, the invoice shall not contain any reference to any exempt supply.

F139 Sum in reg. 16(1) substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **10**

F140 Words in [reg. 16\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **36** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I15 Reg. 16 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F141}Simplified invoices

16A. In any case where the consideration for a supply does not exceed £250 and [^{F142}, where the registered person is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland,] the supply is other than to a person in another member State, the VAT invoice that a registered person is required to provide need contain only the following particulars—

- (a) the name, address and registration number of the supplier;
- (b) the time of the supply;
- (c) a description sufficient to identify the goods or services supplied;
- (d) the total amount payable including VAT; and
- (e) for each rate of VAT chargeable, the gross amount payable including VAT, and the VAT rate applicable.]

F141 [Reg. 16A](#) inserted (1.1.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), regs. 1, **2(6)**

F142 Words in [reg. 16A](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **37** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F143}Retailers' and simplified invoices: exceptions

16B Regulations 16 and 16A do not apply in relation to a supply of goods if—

- (a) that supply is deemed to be a supply by an operator of an online marketplace by virtue of section 5A of the Act, or
- (b) the place of supply of those goods is determined by section 7(5B) of the Act.]

F143 [Reg. 16B](#) inserted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 3 para. 24** (with [Sch. 2 para. 7\(7\)-\(9\)](#)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C8 [Reg. 16B](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZC para. 5A(4) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 8(6)**; S.I. 2021/770, **reg. 3**)

[^{F144}Paragraph 6(9) of Schedule 9ZA] supplies to persons belonging in other member States

17. —

(1) Where a registered person makes a supply such as is mentioned in [F145 paragraph 6(9) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act he shall provide the person supplied with an invoice in respect of that supply.

[F146(2) An invoice provided under this regulation shall comply with the requirements of regulations 13 and 14.]

- F144** Words in [reg. 17](#) heading substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 21\(a\)](#)
- F145** Words in [reg. 17\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 21\(b\)](#)
- F146** [Reg. 17\(2\)](#) substituted (1.10.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(c\), 8](#)

Commencement Information

- I16** [Reg. 17](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[F147 Paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA] supplies by intermediate suppliers

18. —

(1) On each occasion that an intermediate supplier makes or intends to make a supply to which he wishes [F148 paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply he shall, subject to paragraph (3) below, provide the customer with an invoice.

(2) An invoice provided under this regulation by an intermediate supplier shall—

- (a) comply with the provisions of the law corresponding, in relation to the member State which provided the intermediate supplier with the identification number for VAT purposes used or to be used by him for the purpose of the supply to him by the original supplier of the goods which were subsequently removed to the United Kingdom, to regulation 17,
- (b) be provided no later than 15 days after the time that the supply of the goods would, but for [F149 paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act, have been treated as having taken place by or under section 6 of the Act,
- (c) cover no less than the extent of the supply which would, but for [F149 paragraph 6(2) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act, have been treated as having taken place by or under section 6 of the Act at the time that such an invoice is provided, ^{F150}...

^{F150}(d)

(3) Where an intermediate supplier makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above, and he has already provided the customer with an invoice that complies with the requirements of sub-paragraphs (a), (c) and (d) of paragraph (2) above, he shall not be required to provide the customer with a further invoice in relation to that supply.

(4) Where an intermediate supplier makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above and he provides the customer with an invoice such as is described in paragraphs (2) and (3) above, that invoice shall be treated as if it were an invoice for the purpose of regulation 83.

(5) Where an intermediate supplier makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above and he provides the customer with an invoice that complies only with the requirements of paragraph (2)(a) above, that invoice shall, for the purposes of this regulation only, be treated as if it were a VAT invoice.

- F147** Words in [reg. 18](#) heading substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **22(a)**
- F148** Words in [reg. 18\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **22(b)**
- F149** Words in [reg. 18\(2\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **22(b)**
- F150** [Reg. 18\(2\)\(d\)](#) and word revoked (1.10.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/2085\)](#), regs. 1(2)(c), **9**

Commencement Information

- I17** [Reg. 18](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F151}Paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA] supplies by persons belonging in other member States

19. —

(1) On each occasion that a person belonging in another member State makes or intends to make a supply to which he wishes [^{F152}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act to apply he shall, subject to paragraph (3) below, provide the registered person with an invoice.

(2) An invoice provided under this regulation by a person belonging in another member State shall—

- (a) comply with the provisions of the law of the member State in which he belongs corresponding in relation to that member State to the provisions of regulation 14,
- (b) be provided no later than 15 days after the time that the supply of the goods would, but for [^{F153}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act, have been treated as having taken place by or under section 6 of the Act,
- (c) cover no less than the extent of the supply which would, but for [^{F153}paragraph 6(3) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act, have been treated as having taken place by or under section 6 of the Act at the time that such an invoice is provided, ^{F154}...

^{F154}(d)

(3) Where a person belonging in another member State makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above, and he has already provided the registered person with an invoice that complies with the requirements of sub-paragraphs (a), (c) and (d) of paragraph (2) above, he shall not be required to provide the registered person with a further invoice in relation to that supply.

(4) Where a person belonging in another member State makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above and he provides the registered person with an invoice such as is described in paragraphs (2) and (3) above, that invoice shall be treated as if it were an invoice for the purpose of regulation 83.

(5) Where a person belonging in another member State makes a supply such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above, and he provides the registered person with an invoice that complies only with the requirements of paragraph (2)(a) above, that invoice shall, for the purposes of this regulation only, be treated as if it were a VAT invoice.

- F151** Words in [reg. 19](#) heading substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **23(a)**
- F152** Words in [reg. 19\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **23(b)**
- F153** Words in [reg. 19\(2\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **23(b)**

F154 Reg. 19(2)(d) and word revoked (1.10.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/2085), regs. 1(2)(c), **10**

Commencement Information

I18 Reg. 19 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

General

20. Regulations 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18 and 19 shall not apply to the following supplies made in the United Kingdom—

- (a) any zero-rated supply other than a supply for the purposes of an acquisition in another member State,
- (b) any supply to which an order made under section 25(7) of the Act applies,
- (c) any supply on which VAT is charged although it is not made for consideration, or
- (d) any supply to which an order made under section 32 of the Act applies.

Commencement Information

I19 Reg. 20 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

PART IV

EC SALES STATEMENTS

Interpretation of Part IV

[^{F155}**21.**—[^{F156}(1)]] In this Part—

^{F157} ...

^{F158} ...

“first relevant figure” means, up to and including 31st December 2011, £70,000 excluding VAT and thereafter £35,000 excluding VAT;

[^{F159}“new means of transport” has the same meaning as in paragraph 83(1) and (2) of Schedule 9ZA to the Act]

“NMT supply of goods” means a supply falling within regulation 22C(1) and “NMT supplies of goods” shall be construed accordingly;

[^{F160}“registered in a member State” means registered in accordance with the measures adopted by the competent authority in a member State for the purposes of the EU common system of VAT and “registered in that member State”, “registered in another member State” and “registered in member States” shall be construed accordingly;]

^{F161} ...

[^{F162}“relevant supply of goods” means a supply falling within regulation 22(1) and “relevant supplies of goods” shall be construed accordingly;]

“second relevant figure” means the sum of the amount mentioned in paragraph 1(1)(a) of Schedule 1 to the Act as that paragraph has effect from time to time and £25,500;

“supply of goods” does not include either a supply of gas supplied through the natural gas distribution network or a supply of electricity;

[^{F163}“value” in the phrases “value of relevant supplies”, “value of the taxable person's taxable supplies” and “value of the taxable person's supplies” means the consideration for the supplies and includes the costs of any freight transport services and services ancillary to the transport of the goods charged by the supplier to the customer;]]

[^{F164}(1A) For the purposes of this Part—

- (a) goods are removed from Northern Ireland under call-off stock arrangements if they are removed in circumstances where the conditions in paragraphs (a) to (g) of paragraph 57(1) of Schedule 9ZA to the Act are met,
- (b) references to “the customer” or “the destination territory”, in relation to goods removed from Northern Ireland under call-off stock arrangements, are to be construed in accordance with Part 10 of Schedule 9ZA to the Act, and
- (c) “call-off stock goods”, in relation to a taxable person, means goods that have been removed from Northern Ireland under call-off stock arrangements by or under the directions of the taxable person.]

^{F165}(2)

F155 Reg. 21 substituted (1.1.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, 4 (with reg. 18)

F156 Reg. 21 renumbered as reg. 21(1) (22.7.2020) by [Finance Act 2020](#) (c. 14), s. 80(8)(a)

F157 Words in reg. 21(1) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(a) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F158 Words in reg. 21(1) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(b) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F159 Words in reg. 21(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(c) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F160 Words in reg. 21(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(f) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F161 Words in reg. 21(1) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(d) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F162 Words in reg. 21(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(e) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F163 Words in reg. 21(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(g) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F164 Reg. 21(1A) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 38(h) (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F165 Reg. 21(2) omitted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes) by virtue of [Taxation \(Post-transition Period\) Act 2020](#) (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), [Sch. 2 para. 7\(5\)\(a\)](#) (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9))

Submission of statements

[^{F166}22.—(1) Every taxable person [^{F167}who is identified for the purposes of VAT in Northern Ireland] who makes a supply of goods—

- (a) to a person who, at the time of the supply, was registered [^{F168}in a member State and those goods were dispatched or transported to that or a different member State, or]
- (b) to which [^{F169}paragraph 6(9) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act applies, or
- (c) which falls within [^{F170}paragraph 30 of Schedule 9ZB] to the Act to a person who, at the time of the supply, was registered in another member State,

shall submit a statement to the Commissioners.

(2) The statement shall—

- [^{F171}(a) be made in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners,]
- (b) contain, in respect of the [^{F172}relevant] supplies of goods which have been made within the period in respect of which the statement is made, such information as the Commissioners shall from time to time prescribe, and
- (c) contain a declaration that the information provided in the statement is true and complete.
- (a) (3) (a) Subject to paragraphs (4) to (6) below, the statement shall be submitted in respect of the month in which the [^{F172}relevant] supply of goods is made.
- (b) Where during the period specified in sub-paragraph (a) above the taxable person (A)—
 - (i) ceases to be registered under Schedule 1 to the Act, and
 - (ii) no other person has been registered with the registration number of and in substitution for A,
 the last day of that period is to be treated as being the same date as the effective date of A's deregistration.
- (a) (4) (a) This sub-paragraph applies where, in each of the four quarters preceding the quarter in which the supply is made ("the relevant quarter"), the total value of [^{F172}relevant] supplies of goods made by the taxable person (A) did not exceed the first relevant figure.
- (b) This sub-paragraph applies where, in the relevant quarter, the total value of [^{F172}relevant] supplies of goods made by A did not exceed the first relevant figure.
- (c) Where sub-paragraphs (a) and (b) above apply, A may submit the statement in respect of the relevant quarter.
- (d) Where –
 - (i) sub-paragraph (a) above applies, and
 - (ii) sub-paragraph (b) above does not apply,
 A may submit a statement in respect of the period beginning with the first day of the relevant quarter and ending on the last day of the month in which the total value of [^{F172}relevant] supplies of goods made by A in that quarter first exceeded the relevant figure.
- (e) Where during the relevant quarter specified in sub-paragraph (c) above A—
 - (i) ceases to be registered under Schedule 1 to the Act, and
 - (ii) no other person has been registered with the registration number of and in substitution for A,
 the last day of that period is to be treated as being the same date as the effective date of A's deregistration.

- (a) (5) (a) A statement may be submitted in respect of the year mentioned in subparagraphs (i) to (iv) below provided that the taxable person making the statement (A) has not, during that year, made a supply of a new means of transport [^{F173}that involved the removal of those goods from Northern Ireland to a member State] and the Commissioners are satisfied either that—
- (i) at the end of any month, the value of A's taxable supplies in the period of one year then ending is less than the second relevant figure, or
 - (ii) at any time there are reasonable grounds for believing that the value of A's taxable supplies in the period of one year beginning at that or any later time will not exceed the second relevant figure,
- and either that—
- (iii) at the end of any month, the value of A's supplies to persons registered in other member States in the period of one year then ending is less than £11,000, or
 - (iv) at any time, there are reasonable grounds for believing that the value of A's supplies to persons registered in other member States in the period of one year beginning at that or any later time will not exceed £11,000.
- (b) Where during a period specified in subparagraph (a) above A—
- (i) ceases to be registered under Schedule 1 to the Act, and
 - (ii) no other person has been registered with the registration number of and in substitution for A,
- the last day of that period is to be treated as being the same date as the effective date of A's deregistration.
- (6) A taxable person (A) who is permitted under regulation 25 to make a return in respect of a period longer than 3 months may submit a statement under paragraph (1) above in respect of a period identical to the period permitted for the making of the return provided that A has not, during that period, made a supply of a new means of transport [^{F174}that involved the removal of those goods from Northern Ireland to a member State] and the Commissioners are satisfied either that—
- (a) at the end of any month, the value of A's taxable supplies in the period of one year then ending is less than £145,000, or
 - (b) at any time, there are reasonable grounds for believing that the value of A's taxable supplies in the period of one year beginning at that or any later time will not exceed £145,000,
- and either that—
- (c) at the end of any month, the value of A's supplies to persons registered in other member States in the period of one year then ending is less than £11,000, or
 - (d) at any time, there are reasonable grounds for believing that the value of A's supplies to persons registered in other member States in the period of one year beginning at that or any later time will not exceed £11,000.]

F166 Reg. 22 substituted (1.1.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/3241\)](#), regs. 1, **5** (with reg. 18)

F167 Words in reg. 22(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **39(a)(i)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F168 Words in reg. 22(1)(a) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **39(a)(ii)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

- F169** Words in reg. 22(1)(b) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **24(a)**
- F170** Words in reg. 22(1)(c) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **24(b)**
- F171** Reg. 22(2)(a) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **10**
- F172** Word in reg. 22(2)-(4) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **39(b)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F173** Words in reg. 22(5)(a) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **39(c)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F174** Words in reg. 22(6) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **39(d)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F175}22ZZA.—(1) A taxable person must submit a statement to the Commissioners if any of the following events occurs—

- (a) goods are removed from Northern Ireland under call-off stock arrangements by or under the directions of the taxable person;
- (b) call-off stock goods are returned to Northern Ireland by or under the directions of the taxable person at any time during the period of 12 months beginning with their arrival in the destination territory;
- (c) the taxable person forms an intention to supply call-off stock goods to a person (“the substitute”) other than the customer in circumstances where—
 - (i) the taxable person forms that intention during the period of 12 months beginning with the arrival of the goods in the destination territory, and
 - (ii) the substitute is identified for VAT purposes in accordance with the law of the destination territory.

(2) The statement must—

- (a) be made in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners,
- (b) contain, in respect of each event mentioned in paragraph (1) which has occurred within the period in respect of which the statement is made, such information as may from time to time be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners, and
- (c) contain a declaration that the information provided in the statement is true and complete.

(3) Paragraphs (3), (4) and (6) of regulation 22 have effect for the purpose of determining the period in respect of which the statement must be made, but as if—

- (a) in paragraph (3)(a) of that regulation—
 - (i) for “paragraphs (4) to (6)” there were substituted “ paragraphs (4) and (6) ”, and
 - (ii) for “the relevant supply of goods is made” there were substituted “ the event occurs ”;
- (c) in paragraph (4)(a) of that regulation, for “the supply is made” there were substituted “ the event occurs ”, and
- (d) in paragraph (6) of that regulation, the reference to paragraph (1) were a reference to paragraph (1) of this regulation.

(4) In determining the period in respect of which the statement must be made, the time at which an event mentioned in paragraph (1)(a) of this regulation is to be taken to occur is the time the

goods concerned are removed from Northern Ireland rather than the time the condition mentioned in paragraph (g) of paragraph 57(1) to Schedule 9ZA to the Act is met in respect of the removal.]

F175 Reg. 22ZZA inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **40** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F176 **22ZA**

F176 Reg. 22ZA omitted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by virtue of Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 2 para. 7(5)(b)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

F177 **[^{F178}22A**

F177 Reg. 22A omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **41** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F178 Regs. 22A-22C inserted (1.1.2010) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, **6** (with reg. 18)

22B.—(1) Where [^{F179}statements are to be submitted under regulation 22 and [^{F180}22ZZA]] in respect of periods ending on the same day, the statements may be submitted on a single form.

(2) A taxable person may submit a statement under regulation [^{F181}22 or 22ZZA] on paper or on-line using an electronic portal provided by the Commissioners for that purpose.

(3) A taxable person who is required to submit a statement under regulation [^{F182}22 or 22ZZA] must do so—

- (a) where the statement is submitted on-line, not later than 21 days from the end of the period to which the statement relates,
- (b) in every other case, not later than 14 days from the end of the period to which the statement relates.

F178 Regs. 22A-22C inserted (1.1.2010) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, **6** (with reg. 18)

F179 Words in reg. 22B(1) substituted (17.12.2020 for specified purposes, 31.12.2020 in so far as not already in force) by Taxation (Post-transition Period) Act 2020 (c. 26), s. 11(1)(e), **Sch. 2 para. 7(5)(c)(i)** (with Sch. 2 para. 7(7)-(9)); S.I. 2020/1642, **reg. 9**

F180 Word in reg. 22B(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **42(a)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F181 Words in reg. 22B(2) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **42(b)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F182 Words in reg. 22B(3) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **42(b)** (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

22C.—(1) Every taxable person who in any quarter makes a supply of a new means of transport [^{F183}which involves the removal of those goods from Northern Ireland to a member State] to a person (“the acquirer”)—

(a) for the purposes of acquisition by that acquirer in another member State, and
(b) where the acquirer is not, at the time of the acquisition, registered in that member State, shall submit a statement to the Commissioners.

(a) (2) (a) The statement shall be submitted in respect of the quarter in which the NMT supply of goods is made.

(b) Where during the period mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) above the taxable person (A)—

(i) ceases to be registered under Schedule 1 to the Act, and

(ii) no other person has been registered with the registration number of and in substitution for A,

the last day of that period is to be treated as being the same date as the effective date of A’s deregistration.

(3) The statement shall—

[^{F184}(a) be made in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners,]

(b) contain, in respect of the NMT supplies of goods which have been made within the period in respect of which the statement is made, such information as the Commissioners shall from time to time prescribe,

(c) contain a declaration that the information provided in the statement is true and complete, and

(d) be submitted within 42 days of the end of the period to which it relates.]

F178 Regs. 22A-22C inserted (1.1.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, 6 (with reg. 18)

F183 Words in reg. 22C(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 43 (with regs. 44, 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F184 Reg. 22C(3)(a) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), 12

Final statements

^{F185}**23.**

F185 Reg. 23 omitted (1.1.2010) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, 7 (with reg. 18)

^{F186}PART 4A

REVERSE CHARGE SALES STATEMENTS

F186 Pt. 4A revoked (1.7.2022) by [The Value Added Tax \(Reverse Charge Sales Statements\) \(Revocation, Saving and Transitional Provision\) Regulations 2022](#) (S.I. 2022/548), regs. 1, 3 (with reg. 4)

Interpretation of Part 4A

23A.

Notification of first relevant supply

23B.

Submission of Statements

23C.

Notification of cessation and recommencement of relevant supplies

23D.

^{F187}PART 4B

PROVISION OF INFORMATION RELATING TO ARRIVALS AND DISPATCHES

F187 Pt. 4B inserted (1.4.2008) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2008 \(S.I. 2008/556\)](#), regs. 1, **2(2)**

Interpretation of Part 4B

23E.—(1) In this Part—

“establishing Regulation” means the Council and European Parliament Regulation ([EC](#)) [No. 638/2004](#);

“implementing Regulation” means the [Commission Regulation \(EC\) No. 1982/2004](#)⁽⁴⁾;

“statistics Regulations” means the Statistics of Trade (Customs and Excise) Regulations 1992⁽⁵⁾;

(2) In this Part—

“arrivals and dispatches” means those arrivals and dispatches for which a responsible party is required to provide information under the establishing Regulation, implementing Regulation and the statistics Regulations;

“for Intrastat purposes” means for any purpose under the establishing Regulation, implementing Regulation or the statistics Regulations;

“reference period” means the period applicable under Article 6(1) of the establishing Regulation or such other period directed by the Commissioners pursuant to regulation 4(3) of the statistics Regulations;

“responsible party” means a taxable person who is required by Article 7 of the establishing Regulation and regulation 3 of the statistics Regulations to provide information in relation to arrivals and dispatches;

“supplementary declaration” means the relevant form set out in the Schedule to the statistics Regulations;

(4) [1986 c. 45](#) .

(5) [S.I. 1992/3111](#) .

“delivery terms”, “nature of the transaction”, “partner Member State”, “quantity of the goods” and “value of the goods” shall have the same meaning as in the establishing Regulation and implementing Regulation.

23F.—(1) A responsible party shall provide the information in paragraph (2) relating to arrivals and dispatches to the Commissioners.

(2) The information is—

- (a) the registration number of the responsible party,
- (b) the reference period,
- (c) whether the information relates to arrival or dispatch,
- (d) the commodity, identified by the eight digit code of the Combined Nomenclature as defined in Council Regulation (EEC) No.2658/87 of 23 July 1987⁽⁶⁾ as amended on the tariff and statistical nomenclature and the Common Customs Tariff,
- (e) the partner Member State,
- (f) the value of the goods,
- (g) the quantity of the goods,
- (h) the nature of the transaction.

(3) A responsible party to whom regulation 4(2) of the statistics Regulations applies shall also provide the delivery terms relating to arrivals and dispatches to the Commissioners.

(4) The information required by paragraphs (2) and (3) shall be provided in the supplementary declaration in which, and for the same reference period as, information is provided relating to those arrivals and dispatches for Intrastat purposes.]

PART V

ACCOUNTING, PAYMENT AND RECORDS

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C9 Pt. 5 applied (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Northern Ireland\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1546), regs. 1, **34** (with reg. 33); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

C10 Pt. 5 applied (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Northern Ireland\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1546), regs. 1, **16** (with reg. 15); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Interpretation of Part V

24. In this Part—

[^{F188}“API platform” means the application programming interface that enables electronic communication with HMRC, as specified by the Commissioners in a specific or general direction;]

[^{F188}“functional compatible software” means a software program or set of compatible software programs the functions of which include—

- (a) recording and preserving electronic records in an electronic form;

- (b) providing information to HMRC from the electronic records and returns in an electronic form and by using the API platform; and
- (c) receiving information from HMRC using the API platform in relation to a person's compliance with obligations under these Regulations which are required to be met by use of the software;]

F189 ...

“insolvent person” means—

- (a) an individual who has been adjudged bankrupt;
- (b) a company in relation to which—
 - (i) a voluntary arrangement under Part I of the Insolvency Act 1986(4) has been approved,
 - (ii) [F190an administrator has been appointed],
 - (iii) an administrative receiver has been appointed,
 - (iv) a resolution for voluntary winding up has been passed, or
 - (v) an order for its winding-up has been made by the court at a time when it had not already gone into liquidation by passing a resolution for voluntary winding-up;

[F191“investment gold” has the same meaning as that expression has for the purposes of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act;]

“negative entry” means an amount entered into the VAT account as a negative amount;

“positive entry” means an amount entered into the VAT account as a positive amount;

“VAT allowable portion”, “VAT payable portion” and “VAT account” have the meanings given in regulation [F19232];

“the Removal Order” means the Value Added Tax (Removal of Goods) Order 1992(5);

“the owner” has the same meaning as in article 2 of the Removal Order.

F188 Words in [reg. 24](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018](#) (S.I. 2018/261), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F189 Words in [reg. 24](#) omitted (1.9.2019) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), [regs. 1, 5](#) (with [reg. 2](#))

F190 Words in [reg. 24\(b\)\(ii\)](#) substituted (15.9.2003) by [The Enterprise Act 2002 \(Insolvency\) Order 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/2096), [art. 1\(1\)](#), [Sch. para. 58](#) (with [art. 6](#))

F191 Words in [reg. 24](#) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3114), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F192 Word in [reg. 24](#) substituted (1.7.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/1485), [regs. 1\(1\), 4](#)

Commencement Information

I20 Reg. 24 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[F193**24A.** For the purposes of this Part—

- (a) an increase in consideration is an increase in the consideration for a supply made by a taxable person in respect of which the recipient of the supply or another person acting on

(4) 1986 c. 45 .

(5) S.I. 1992/3111.

behalf of, or pursuant to an arrangement with, the recipient of the supply pays or becomes liable to pay the amount of the increase to the supplier;

- (b) a decrease in consideration is a decrease in the consideration for a supply made by a taxable person in respect of which the supplier pays the amount of the decrease to the recipient of the supply or to any other person entitled to receive the payment;
- (c) where there is a decrease in consideration in respect of which the supplier makes a part payment on account to the recipient of the supply (or to any other person entitled to receive the part payment)—
 - (i) the decrease is to be treated as a decrease in consideration only to the extent covered by the part payment; and
 - (ii) each part payment on account is to be treated as being made in relation to a separate decrease in consideration.

F193 Regs. 24A-24C inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), regs. 1, 6 (with [reg. 2](#))

24B. For the purposes of this Part—

- (a) an increase in consideration occurs when it is agreed by the supplier and the recipient of the supply; and
- (b) a decrease in consideration occurs when the supplier pays the amount of the decrease to the recipient of the supply or to any other person who is entitled to receive the payment.

F193 Regs. 24A-24C inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), regs. 1, 6 (with [reg. 2](#))

24C.—(1) For the purposes of regulations 24A and 24B, “payment”—

- (a) means a payment in money and “pay” and “pays” are to be construed accordingly; and
- (b) includes cases where a person—
 - (i) sets off an amount against a corresponding monetary liability of another person; or
 - (ii) makes a “relevant payment” as defined in regulation 38ZA(2).

(2) For the purposes of applying regulation 38ZA, the reference in regulation 24A(b) and (c) and in regulation 24B(b) to—

- (a) “the supplier” includes a reference to the “first supplier” as defined in regulation 38ZA(2); and
- (b) “the recipient of the supply” includes a reference to the “final consumer” as defined in regulation 38ZA(2).]

F193 Regs. 24A-24C inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), regs. 1, 6 (with [reg. 2](#))

Making of returns

25. —

(1) Every person who is registered or was or is required to be registered shall, in respect of every period of a quarter or in the case of a person who is registered, every period of 3 months ending on the dates notified either in the certificate of registration issued to him or otherwise, not later than the

last day of the month next following the end of the period to which it relates, make to the Controller a return [^{F194}in the manner prescribed in regulation 25A] showing the amount of VAT payable by or to him and containing full information in respect of the other matters specified in the form and a declaration, [^{F195}signed by that person or by a person authorised to sign on that person's behalf], that the return is [^{F196}correct] and complete;

provided that—

- (a) the Commissioners may allow or direct a person to make returns in respect of periods of one month and to make those returns within one month of the periods to which they relate;
- (b) the first return shall be for the period which includes the effective date determined in accordance with [^{F197}Schedules 1, [^{F198}1A,][^{F199}3A, Parts 8 and 9 of Schedule 9ZA and Schedule][^{F200}and 9ZC]] to the Act upon which the person was or should have been registered, and the said period shall begin on that date;
- (c) where the Commissioners consider it necessary in any particular case to vary the length of any period or the date on which any period begins or ends or by which any return shall be made, they may allow or direct any person to make returns accordingly, whether or not the period so varied has ended;
- (d) where the Commissioners consider it necessary in any particular case, they may allow or direct a person to make returns to a specified address.

(2) Any person to whom the Commissioners give any direction in pursuance of the proviso to paragraph (1) above shall comply therewith.

(3) Where for the purposes of this Part the Commissioners have made a requirement of any person pursuant to regulation 30—

- (a) the period in respect of which taxable supplies were being made by the person who died or became incapacitated shall end on the day previous to the date when death or incapacity took place; and
- (b) subject to sub-paragraph (1)(c) above, a return made on his behalf shall be made in respect of that period no later than the last day of the month next following the end of that period; and
- (c) the next period shall start on the day following the aforesaid period and it shall end, and all subsequent periods shall begin and end, on the dates previously determined under paragraph (1) above.

(4) Any person who—

- (a) ceases to be liable to be registered, or
- (b) ceases to be entitled to be registered under either or both of paragraphs 9 and 10 of Schedule 1 [^{F201}, [^{F202}paragraph 41 or 51 of Schedule 9ZA]][^{F203}or Schedule 9ZC] to the Act,

shall, unless another person has been registered with his registration number in substitution for him under regulation 6, make to the Controller a final return [^{F204}in the manner prescribed in regulation 25A] and any such return shall contain full information in respect of the matters specified in the form and a declaration, [^{F205}signed by that person or by a person authorised to sign on that person's behalf], that the return is [^{F206}correct] and complete and shall be made, in the case of a person who was or is registered, within one month of the effective date for cancellation of his registration, and in the case of any other person, within one month of the date upon which he ceases to be liable to be registered, and in either case shall be in respect of the final period ending on the date aforementioned and be in substitution for the return for the period in which such date occurs.

^{F207}(4A)

F207(4B)	.....
F207(4C)	.....
F207(4D)	.....
F207(4E)	.....
F207(4F)	.....
F207(4G)	.....
F207(4H)	.....
F207(4I)	.....
F207(4J)	.....
F207(4K)	.....
F207(4L)	.....
F207(4M)	.....

(5) The Commissioners may allow VAT chargeable in any period to be treated as being chargeable in such later period as they may specify.

- F194** Words in [reg. 25\(1\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(a\)\(i\)](#)
- F195** Words in [reg. 25\(1\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(a\)\(ii\)](#)
- F196** Word in [reg. 25\(1\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(a\)\(iii\)](#)
- F197** Words in [reg. 25\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (22.3.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2000 \(S.I. 2000/794\)](#), [regs. 1, 5](#)
- F198** Word in [reg. 25\(1\)\(b\)](#) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\), 13\(a\)](#)
- F199** Words in [reg. 25\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 25\(a\)](#)
- F200** Words in [reg. 25\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 45\(a\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)
- F201** Words in [reg. 25\(4\)\(b\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\), 13\(b\)](#)
- F202** Words in [reg. 25\(4\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 25\(b\)](#)
- F203** Words in [reg. 25\(4\)\(b\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 45\(b\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)
- F204** Words in [reg. 25\(4\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(b\)\(i\)](#)
- F205** Words in [reg. 25\(4\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(b\)\(ii\)](#)
- F206** Word in [reg. 25\(4\)](#) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(b\)\(iii\)](#)
- F207** [Reg. 25\(4A\)-\(4M\)](#) omitted (1.12.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/2978\)](#), [regs. 1, 3\(c\)](#)

Commencement Information

I21 Reg. 25 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F208}**25A.—**[

^{F209}(A1) Where a person makes a return required by regulation 25 by means of electronic communications using functional compatible software, such a method of making a return shall be referred to in this Part as a “compatible software return system”.]

(1) Where a person makes a return required by regulation 25 using electronic communications [^{F210}other than functional compatible software], such a method of making a return shall be referred to in this Part as an “electronic return system”.

(2) Where a person makes a return [^{F211}or a final return on the relevant form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners], such a method of making a return shall be referred to in this Part as a “paper return system”.

[
^{F212}(2A) A person who is subject to the requirements of regulation 32A, including by virtue of an election in accordance with regulation 32C, must make a return required by regulation 25 using a compatible software return system.]

[^{F213}(3) Subject to [^{F214}paragraphs (2A) above and (6) below], a person who is registered for VAT must make a return required by regulation 25 using an electronic return system [^{F215}that that person is required or authorised to use] whether or not such a person is registered in substitution for another person under regulation 6 (transfer of a going concern).]

(4) In any case where an electronic return system [^{F216}or a compatible software return system] is not used, a return must be made using a paper return system.

^{F217}(5)

(6) ^{F218}... A person—

- (a) who the Commissioners are satisfied is a practising member of a religious society or order whose beliefs are incompatible with the use of electronic communications, or
- (b) to whom an insolvency procedure as described in any of paragraphs (a) to (f) of section 81(4B) of the Act is applied ^{F219}... [^{F220}, or
- (c) for whom the Commissioners are satisfied that it is not reasonably practicable to make a return using an electronic return system (including any electronic return system that that person is authorised to use) for reasons of disability, age, remoteness of location or any other reason]

[^{F221}is not required to make a return required by regulation 25 using an electronic return system].

^{F222}(7)

(8) Where an electronic return system [^{F223}or a compatible software return system] is used, it must take a form approved by the Commissioners in a specific or general direction.

(9) Where a paper return system is used, a return required by regulation 25(1) [^{F224}or 25(4) must be made on the relevant form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners].

(10) A direction under paragraph (8) above may in particular—

- (a) modify or dispense with any requirement of [^{F225}the relevant form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners],

- (b) specify circumstances in which the electronic return system [^{F226}or a compatible software return system] may be used, or not used, by or on behalf of the person required to make the return,

[approve telephone filing as a form of electronic return system for use by specified ^{F227}(c) categories of persons.]

For the purposes of sub-paragraph (b), the direction may specify different circumstances for different cases.

(11) An electronic return system [^{F228}or a compatible software return system] shall incorporate an electronic validation process.

(12) Subject to paragraph (13) below and unless the contrary is [^{F229}presumed]—

- (a) the use of an electronic return system [^{F230}or a compatible software return system] shall be proved to have resulted in the making of the return to the Controller only if this has been successfully recorded as such by the relevant electronic validation process,
- (b) the time of making the return to the Controller using an electronic return system [^{F230}or a compatible software return system] shall be ^{F231}... presumed to be the time recorded as such by the relevant electronic validation process, and
- (c) the person delivering the return to the Controller shall be presumed to be the person identified as such by any relevant feature of the electronic return system [^{F230}or a compatible software return system].

(13) No return shall be treated as having been made using an electronic return system [^{F232}or a compatible software return system] unless it is in the form required by paragraph (8) above.

The requirement in paragraph (8) above incorporates the matters mentioned in paragraph (10) above.

(14) A return made using an electronic return system [^{F233}or a compatible software return system] carries the same consequences as a return made using a paper return system, except in relation to any matter for which alternative or additional provision is made by or under this regulation.

(15) [^{F234}Subject to paragraph (15A)] in relation to returns made for prescribed accounting periods which end on or after 31 March 2011, a ^{F235}... person who fails to comply with paragraph [^{F236}(2A) or] (3) above is liable to a penalty.

[
^{F237}(15A) A person who—

- (a) on 31 March 2012 was registered for VAT with an effective date of registration before that date,
- (b) was not as at 31 March 2012 required to make a return required by regulation 25 using an electronic return system, and
- (c) fails to comply with paragraph (3),

is only liable to a penalty in relation to returns made for prescribed accounting periods which end on or after 31 March 2013.]

(16) But a ^{F238}... person who has a reasonable excuse for so failing to comply is not liable to a penalty.

(17) The table below sets out the penalties depending on the level of turnover.

Annual VAT exclusive turnover	Penalty
£22,800,001 and above	£400

£5,600,001 to £22,800,000	£300
£100,001 to £5,600,000	£200
£100,000 and under	£100

(18) A person may appeal against the Commissioners' decision to impose a penalty only on the ground that—

- (a) that person is not [^{F239}a person required to make a return required by regulation 25 using an electronic return system][^{F240}or a compatible software return system],
- (b) the amount of the penalty is incorrect,
- (c) paragraph (3) above was complied with, or
- (d) paragraph (16) above applies.

(19) In calculating a person's annual VAT exclusive turnover for the purposes of ^{F241}... the table in paragraph (17) above, the Commissioners shall use any available figures which they determine to be fair and reasonable in the circumstances and such figures shall be taken to be the correct figures for the purposes of the calculation.

(20) Additional time is allowed to make—

- (a) a return using an electronic return system [^{F242}, a compatible software return system] or a paper return system for which any related payment is made solely by means of electronic communications (see regulation 25(1) – time for making return, and regulations 40(2) to 40(4) – payment of VAT), or
- (b) a return using an electronic return system [^{F243}or a compatible software return system] for which no payment is required to be made.

That additional time is only as the Commissioners may allow in a specific or general direction, and such a direction may allow different times for different means of payment.

The Commissioners need not give a direction pursuant to this paragraph.

(21) Where a corporate body is registered in the names of its divisions pursuant to section 46(1) of the Act, each such separately registered division is “a person” for the purposes of paragraphs ^{F244}... (12) and (19) above.

(22) In this regulation—

^{F245}(a)

- (b) a reference to an appeal is a reference to an appeal made under section 83(1)(zc) of the Act,
- (c) “reasonable excuse” shall have the same limitation as it does in section 71(1)(b) of the Act.

(23) In paragraphs (8) and (20) above “direction” and “direct” refer only to a current direction, and a direction is not current to the extent that it is varied, replaced or revoked by another Commissioners' direction.]

F208 Reg. 25A inserted (1.12.2009) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/2978), regs. 1, 4

F209 Reg. 25A(A1) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, 4(a)

F210 Words in reg. 25A(1) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, 4(b)

F211 Words in reg. 25A(2) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), 14(a)

- F212** Reg. 25A(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(c)**
- F213** Reg. 25A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **4**
- F214** Words in reg. 25A(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(d)**
- F215** Words in reg. 25A(3) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/1497), regs. 1(2), **4(a)**
- F216** Words in reg. 25A(4) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F217** Reg. 25A(5) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **5**
- F218** Word in reg. 25A(6) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **6(a)**
- F219** Words in reg. 25A(6)(b) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **6(b)**
- F220** Reg. 25A(6)(c) and word inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/1497), regs. 1(2), **4(b)**
- F221** Words in reg. 25A(6) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **6(c)**
- F222** Reg. 25A(7) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **7**
- F223** Words in reg. 25A(8) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F224** Words in reg. 25A(9) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **14(b)**
- F225** Words in reg. 25A(10)(a) substituted (15.10.2012) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **14(c)**
- F226** Words in reg. 25A(10)(b) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F227** Reg. 25A(10)(c) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/1497), regs. 1(2), **4(c)**
- F228** Words in reg. 25A(11) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F229** Word in reg. 25A(12)(a) substituted (1.4.2010) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **3(a)**
- F230** Words in reg. 25A(12)(a)-(c) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F231** Word in reg. 25A(12)(b) omitted (1.4.2010) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **3(b)**
- F232** Words in reg. 25A(13) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F233** Words in reg. 25A(14) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F234** Words in reg. 25A(15) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **8(a)**
- F235** Word in reg. 25A(15) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **8(b)**
- F236** Words in reg. 25A(15) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2018 (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **4(f)**
- F237** Reg. 25A(15A) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/33), regs. 2, **9**

- F238** Word in [reg. 25A\(16\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/33\)](#), regs. 2, **10**
- F239** Words in [reg. 25A\(18\)\(a\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/33\)](#), regs. 2, **11**
- F240** Words in [reg. 25A\(18\)\(a\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F241** Words in [reg. 25A\(19\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/33\)](#), regs. 2, **12**
- F242** Words in [reg. 25A\(20\)\(a\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, **4(g)**
- F243** Words in [reg. 25A\(20\)\(b\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, **4(e)**
- F244** Word in [reg. 25A\(21\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/33\)](#), regs. 2, **13**
- F245** [Reg. 25A\(22\)\(a\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2 of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/33\)](#), regs. 2, **14**

Accounting for VAT on an acquisition by reference to the value shown on an invoice

26. Where the time of the acquisition of any goods from another member State is determined by reference to the issue of an invoice such as is described in regulation 83, VAT shall be accounted for and paid in respect of the acquisition only on so much of its value as is shown on that invoice.

Commencement Information

I22 Reg. 26 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies under Schedule 4, paragraph 7

27. Where goods are deemed to be supplied by a taxable person by virtue of paragraph 7 of Schedule 4 to the Act, the auctioneer on a sale by auction or, where the sale is otherwise than by auction, the person selling the goods, shall, whether or not registered under the Act, within 21 days of the sale—

- (a) furnish to the Controller a statement showing—
 - (i) his name and address and, if registered, his registration number,
 - (ii) the name, address and registration number of the person whose goods were sold,
 - (iii) the date of the sale,
 - (iv) the description and quantity of goods sold at each rate of VAT, and
 - (v) the amount for which they were sold and the amount of VAT charged at each rate,
- (b) pay the amount of VAT due, and
- (c) send to the person whose goods were sold a copy of the statement referred to in subparagraph (a) above, and the auctioneer or person selling the goods, as the case may be, and the person whose goods were sold shall exclude the VAT chargeable on that supply of those goods from any return made under these Regulations.

Commencement Information

I23 Reg. 27 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Estimation of output tax

28. Where the Commissioners are satisfied that a person is not able to account for the exact amount of output tax chargeable in any period, he may estimate a part of his output tax for that period, provided that any such estimated amount shall be adjusted and exactly accounted for as VAT chargeable in the next prescribed accounting period or, if the exact amount is still not known and the Commissioners are satisfied that it could not with due diligence be ascertained, in the next but one prescribed accounting period.

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C11** Reg. 28 applied (with modifications) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1495\)](#), regs. 1(2), **9(a)** (with reg. 4); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- C12** Reg. 28 applied (with modifications) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/60\)](#), regs. 1, **7** (with reg. 3(1)(2)) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 20(3)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- C13** Reg. 28 modified (31.12.2021) by [The Customs and Value Added Tax \(Managed Transition Procedure\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/1375\)](#), regs. 1, **9(a)** (with reg. 4)

Commencement Information

- I24** Reg. 28 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Claims for input tax

29. —

(1) [^{F246}Subject to paragraph (1A) below] and save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow or direct either generally or specially, a person claiming deduction of input tax under section 25(2) of the Act shall do so on a return made by him for the prescribed accounting period in which the VAT became chargeable [^{F247}save that, where he does not at that time hold the document or invoice required by paragraph (2) below, he shall make his claim on the return for the first prescribed accounting period in which he holds that document or invoice].

[^{F248}(1A) [^{F249}Subject to paragraph (1B)] the Commissioners shall not allow or direct a person to make any claim for deduction of input tax in terms such that the deduction would fall to be claimed more than [^{F250}4 years] after the date by which the return for [^{F251}the first prescribed accounting period in which he was entitled to claim that input tax in accordance with paragraph (1) above] is required to be made.]

[^{F252}(1B) The Commissioners shall not allow or direct a person to make any claim for deduction of input tax where the return for the first prescribed accounting period in which the person was entitled to claim that input tax in accordance with paragraph (1) above was required to be made on or before 31st March 2006.]

(2) At the time of claiming deduction of input tax in accordance with paragraph (1) above, a person shall, if the claim is in respect of—

- a supply from another taxable person, hold the document which is required to be provided under regulation 13;
- a supply under section 8(1) of the Act, hold the relative invoice from the supplier;
- an importation of goods, hold a document authenticated or issued by the proper officer, showing the claimant as importer, consignee or owner and showing the amount of VAT charged on the goods;

- (d) goods which have been removed from warehouse [^{F253}or Northern Ireland warehouse], hold a document authenticated or issued by the proper officer showing the claimant's particulars and the amount of VAT charged on the goods;
- (e) an acquisition by him from another member State of any goods other than a new means of transport, hold a document required by the authority in that other member State to be issued showing his registration number including the prefix "[^{F254}XI]", the registration number of the supplier including the alphabetical code of the member State in which the supplier is registered, the consideration for the supply exclusive of VAT, the date of issue of the document and description sufficient to identify the goods supplied; or
- (f) an acquisition by him from another member State of a new means of transport, hold a document required by the authority in that other member State to be issued showing his registration number including the prefix "[^{F255}XI]", the registration number of the supplier including the alphabetical code of the member State in which the supplier is registered, the consideration for the supply exclusive of VAT, the date of issue of the document and description sufficient to identify the acquisition as a new means of transport as specified in [^{F256}paragraph 83 of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act;

provided that where the Commissioners so direct, either generally or in relation to particular cases or classes of cases, a claimant shall hold [^{F257}or provide] such other ^{F258}... evidence of the charge to VAT as the Commissioners may direct.

(3) Where the Commissioners are satisfied that a person is not able to claim the exact amount of input tax to be deducted by him in any period, he may estimate a part of his input tax for that period, provided that any such estimated amount shall be adjusted and exactly accounted for as VAT deductible in the next prescribed accounting period or, if the exact amount is still not known and the Commissioners are satisfied that it could not with due diligence be ascertained, in the next but one prescribed accounting period.

[^{F259}(4) Nothing in this regulation shall entitle a taxable person to deduct more than once input tax incurred on goods imported or acquired by him or on goods or services supplied to him.]

- F246** Words in [reg. 29\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(a\)](#)
- F247** Words in [reg. 29\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(b\)](#)
- F248** [Reg. 29\(1A\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, [4\(b\)](#)
- F249** Words in [reg. 29\(1A\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(c\)\(i\)](#)
- F250** Words in [reg. 29\(1A\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(c\)\(ii\)](#)
- F251** Words in [reg. 29\(1A\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(c\)\(iii\)](#)
- F252** [Reg. 29\(1B\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, [3\(d\)](#)
- F253** Words in [reg. 29\(2\)\(d\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [46\(a\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F254** Word in [reg. 29\(2\)\(e\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [46\(b\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

- F255** Word in reg. 29(2)(f) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **46(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F256** Words in reg. 29(2)(f) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **26**
- F257** Words in reg. 29(2) substituted (16.4.2003) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1114), regs. 1, **3**
- F258** Word in reg. 29(2) deleted (16.4.2003) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1114), regs. 1, **3**
- F259** Reg. 29(4) inserted (1.4.2009) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **3(e)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C14** Reg. 29(3) applied (with modifications) (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1495), regs. 1(2), **9(b)** (with reg. 4); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- C15** Reg. 29(3) modified (31.12.2021) by The Customs and Value Added Tax (Managed Transition Procedure) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/1375), regs. 1, **9(b)** (with reg. 4)

Commencement Information

- I25** Reg. 29 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Persons acting in a representative capacity

30. Where any person subject to any requirements under this Part dies or becomes incapacitated and control of his assets passes to another person, being a personal representative, trustee in bankruptcy, receiver, liquidator or person otherwise acting in a representative capacity, that other person shall, if the Commissioners so require and so long as he has such control, comply with these requirements, provided that any requirement to pay VAT shall only apply to that other person to the extent of the assets of the deceased or incapacitated person over which he has control; and save to the extent aforesaid this Part shall apply to such a person, so acting, in the same way as it would have applied to the deceased or incapacitated person had that person not been deceased or incapacitated.

Commencement Information

- I26** Reg. 30 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Records

31. —

(1) Every taxable person shall, for the purpose of accounting for VAT, keep the following records—

- (a) his business and accounting records,
- (b) his VAT account,
- (c) copies of all VAT invoices issued by him,
- (d) all VAT invoices received by him,

^{F260}(da) all certificates—

- (i) prepared by him relating to acquisitions by him of goods from other member States,
- or

- (ii) given to him relating to supplies by him of goods or services, provided that, owing to provisions in force which concern fiscal or other warehousing regimes, [^{F261}or Northern Ireland fiscal or other Northern Ireland warehousing regimes,] those acquisitions or supplies are either zero-rated or treated for the purposes of the Act as taking place outside the United Kingdom,]
- (e) documentation received by him relating to acquisitions by him of any goods from other member States,
- (f) copy documentation issued by him relating to the transfer, dispatch or transportation of goods by him to other member States,
- (g) documentation received by him relating to the transfer, dispatch or transportation of goods by him to other member States,
- (h) documentation relating to importations and exportations by him, ^{F262}...
- [^{F263}(i) all documents received in accordance with regulation 15C and copies of such documents provided in accordance with that regulation,]
- [^{F264}(j) a copy of any self-billing agreement within regulation 13(3A) to which he is a party;
- (k) where he is a customer, party to a self-billing agreement within regulation 13(3A), the name, address and VAT registration number of each supplier with whom he has entered into a self-billing agreement.]
- [^{F265}(l) where the taxable person is subject to the requirements of regulation 32A, the electronic account required by that regulation.]
- (2) The Commissioners may—
- (a) in relation to a trade or business of a description specified by them, or
- (b) for the purposes of any scheme established by, or under, Regulations made under the Act, supplement the list of records required in paragraph (1) above by a notice published by them for that purpose.
- (3) Every person who, at a time when he is not a taxable person, acquires in the United Kingdom from another member State any goods which are subject to a duty of excise or consist of a new means of transport shall, for the purposes of accounting for VAT, keep such records with respect to the acquisition as may be specified in any notice published by the Commissioners in pursuance of this regulation.

- F260** Reg. 31(1)(da) inserted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), **8**
- F261** Words in reg. 31(1)(da) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **47** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F262** Word in reg. 31(1)(h) omitted (1.9.2019) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), regs. 1, **7(a)** (with reg. 2)
- F263** Reg. 31(1)(i) substituted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), regs. 1, **7(b)** (with reg. 2)
- F264** Reg. 31(1)(j)(k) inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **11**
- F265** Reg. 31(1)(l) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018](#) (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **5**

Commencement Information

- I27** Reg. 31 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F266}**31A.**—(1) This regulation applies where a person—

- (a) makes a supply of investment gold of a description falling within item 1 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act, or
- (b) makes a supply of a description falling within item 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act, which subsequently results in the transfer of the possession of the investment gold.

(2) Subject to paragraph (6) below (and save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow in relation to supplies where the value is less than an amount equivalent to ^{F267}£13,000] at a rate specified in any notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation) in addition to the requirements upon every taxable person under this Part, a person making a supply of a description falling within paragraph (1) above shall—

- (a) without prejudice to regulations 13 and 14, issue an invoice in respect of the supply containing such details as may be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation;
- (b) keep and maintain a record of the supply containing such details as may be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation;
- (c) retain such documents in relation to the supply as may be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation;
- (d) keep and maintain a record of the recipient of the supply containing such particulars pertaining to the recipient as may be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation;
- (e) keep and maintain such other records and documents as may be specified in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation to allow the proper identification of each recipient of the supply;
- (f) notify the Commissioners in writing that he is making such supplies within 28 days of the first supply;
- (g) furnish to the Commissioners such information in relation to his making of the supply as may be specified in a notice published by them.

(3) A taxable person shall keep and maintain, together with the account he is required to keep and maintain under regulation 32 below, a record of exempt supplies of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act, that he makes to another taxable person.

(4) Where there is a sale of investment gold, which would if that person were supplying investment gold in the course or furtherance of any business, fall within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act, by a person who is not trading in investment gold, to a person who is so trading, the purchaser shall issue on behalf of the seller an invoice containing such particulars as may be set out in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation and the seller shall sign such form of declaration as may be set out in a notice published by the Commissioners for the purposes of this regulation.

(5) The records required to be kept and the documents required to be retained under paragraphs (1) to (4) above shall be preserved for a minimum period of 6 years.

(6) Paragraphs (2) to (5) above shall not apply to any person in respect of a supply by him of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act the value of which does not exceed £5,000, unless the total value of those supplies to any person over the last 12 months exceeds £10,000.

F266 Regs. 31A-31C inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3114), regs. 1, 4

F267 Sum in [Reg. 31A\(2\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/59\)](#), regs. 1, **32**; [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F268} Preservation of records

31AA.—(1) Subject to paragraph (2) the electronic account required to be kept pursuant to regulation 31(1)(l) must be preserved using functional compatible software.

(2) The obligation under paragraph (1) does not apply to a person to whom the requirements of regulation 32A have ceased to apply.

(3) Subject to paragraph (1) the duty to preserve records required to be kept pursuant to regulations 31 and 31A may be discharged by—

- (a) preserving them in any form or by any means; or
- (b) preserving the information in them by any means,

subject to any conditions or exceptions specified in writing by the Commissioners.

(4) The functional compatible software must take a form approved by the Commissioners in a specific or general direction.

(5) A direction under paragraph (4) may also specify the circumstances in which functional compatible software may be used or not used.]

F266 [Regs. 31A-31C](#) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **4**

F268 [Reg. 31AA](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, **6**

31B. Where a person receives a supply of a description falling within article 31A(1) above that person shall retain the purchase invoice in relation to that supply for a minimum period of 6 years.

F266 [Regs. 31A-31C](#) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **4**

31C. Paragraph 10(2) of Schedule 11 to the Act shall apply in relation to supplies of a description falling within items 1 and 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act as it applies in relation to the supply of goods under taxable supplies.]

F266 [Regs. 31A-31C](#) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **4**

The VAT account

32. —

(1) Every taxable person shall keep and maintain, in accordance with this regulation, an account to be known as the VAT account.

(2) The VAT account shall be divided into separate parts relating to the prescribed accounting periods of the taxable person and each such part shall be further divided into 2 portions to be known as “the VAT payable portion” and “the VAT allowable portion”.

(3) The VAT payable portion for each prescribed accounting period shall comprise—

- (a) a total of the output tax due from the taxable person for that period,

- (b) a total of the output tax due on acquisitions from other member States by the taxable person for that period,
- [^{F269}(ba) a total of the tax which the taxable person is required to account for and pay on behalf of the supplier,]
- [^{F270}(baa) a total of the import VAT which the taxable person is accounting for on his return for that period in accordance with the Value Added Tax (Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019,]
- (c) every correction or adjustment to the VAT payable portion which is required or allowed by regulation 34, 35 [^{F271}, 38 or 38A], and
- (d) every adjustment to the amount of VAT payable by the taxable person for that period which is required, or allowed, by or under any Regulations made under the Act.
- (4) The VAT allowable portion for each prescribed period shall comprise—
 - (a) a total of the input tax allowable to the taxable person for that period by virtue of section 26 of the Act,
 - (b) a total of the input tax allowable in respect of acquisitions from other member States by the taxable person for that period by virtue of section 26 of the Act,
 - (c) every correction or adjustment to the VAT allowable portion which is required or allowed by regulation 34, 35 or 38, and
 - (d) every adjustment to the amount of input tax allowable to the taxable person for that period which is required, or allowed, by or under any Regulations made under the Act.

F269 Reg. 32(3)(ba) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **4(a)(i)**

F270 Reg. 32(3)(baa) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/60), regs. 1, **12(3)(b)** (with reg. 3(1)(2)) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 20(3)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F271 Words in reg. 32(3)(c) substituted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **4(a)(ii)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C16 Reg. 32(3)(baa) applied (with modifications) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1495), regs. 1(2), **9(c)** (with reg. 4); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

C17 Reg. 32(3)(baa) modified (31.12.2021) by [The Customs and Value Added Tax \(Managed Transition Procedure\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/1375), regs. 1, **9(c)** (with reg. 4)

Commencement Information

I28 Reg. 32 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F272}Recording and keeping of information in electronic form

32A.—(1) Subject to regulation 32B a taxable person shall keep and maintain the information specified in paragraphs (2) and (3) in an electronic form (“the electronic account”).

(2) The information specified for the purposes of paragraph (1) is—

- (a) the name of the taxable person;
- (b) the address of the taxable person’s principal place of business;

- (c) the taxable person's VAT registration number; and
 - (d) any VAT accounting schemes used by the taxable person.
- (3) Subject to paragraph (4) the information specified for the purposes of paragraph (1) for each accounting period is—
- (a) subject to sub-paragraph (c), for each supply made within the period—
 - (i) the time of supply,
 - (ii) the value of the supply, and
 - (iii) the rate of VAT charged;
 - (b) subject to sub-paragraph (c), for each supply received within the period—
 - (i) the time of supply,
 - (ii) the value of the supply, and
 - (iii) the total amount of input tax for which credit is allowable under section 26 of the Act;
 - (c) where more than one supply is recorded on a tax invoice and those supplies are either—
 - (i) supplies made which are required to be accounted for in respect of the same prescribed accounting period and are subject to the same rate of VAT, or
 - (ii) supplies received for which credit is allowable in the same prescribed accounting period,they may be treated as a single supply for the purposes of either sub-paragraph (a) or (b), whichever is relevant;
 - (d) the information specified in each sub-paragraph of paragraphs (3) and (4) of regulation 32;
 - (e) where adjustment or correction is made to the VAT account which is required or allowed by any provision of the Act, or any regulations made under the Act, the total amount adjusted or corrected for the period pursuant to that provision or those regulations;
 - (f) the proportions of the total of the VAT exclusive value of all outputs for the period which are attributable in each case to standard rated, reduced rated, zero-rated, exempt or outside the scope outputs.
- (4) The information specified in paragraph (3) may be varied by direction of the Commissioners to make provision about—
- (a) supplies of investment gold which are subject to the provisions of regulation 31A;
 - (b) the operation of the flat-rate scheme under Part 7A of these Regulations (flat-rate scheme for small businesses);
 - (c) the operation of retail schemes under Part 9 of these Regulations (supplies by retailers);
 - (d) cases where the Commissioners are satisfied that keeping and maintaining information as specified in this regulation is likely to be impossible, impractical or unduly onerous.
- (5) The electronic account must be kept and maintained using functional compatible software.
- (6) The functional compatible software must take a form approved by the Commissioners in a specific or general direction.
- (7) A direction under paragraph (6) may also specify the circumstances in which functional compatible software may be used or not used.
- (8) The information specified in paragraph (3) must be entered in the electronic account for the relevant prescribed accounting period no later than the earlier of the date by which the taxable person is required to make the return or the date the return is made for that prescribed accounting period.
- (9) Changes to the information specified in paragraph (2) must be made no later than the end of the prescribed accounting period in which those changes occur.

(10) Where a taxable person discovers an error or omission in the electronic account that person must correct the electronic account as soon as possible but in any event no later than the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the error is discovered.

F272 Regs. 32A-32C inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, 7

Exemption from the electronic recording requirements

32B.—(1) The requirements imposed by regulation 32A do not apply to a person—

- (a) who the Commissioners are satisfied is a practising member of a religious society or order whose beliefs are incompatible with the use of electronic communications, or
- (b) for whom an insolvency procedure as described in any of paragraphs (a) to (f) of section 81(4B) of the Act is applied, or
- (c) for whom the Commissioners are satisfied that it is not reasonably practicable to make a return using a compatible software return system for reasons of disability, age, remoteness of location or any other reason.

^{F273}(2)

^{F273}(3)

^{F273}(4)

^{F273}(5)

(6) The [^{F274}exemption under paragraph (1)(b) does] not apply if a person has elected not to be exempt in accordance with regulation 32C.

F272 Regs. 32A-32C inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, 7

F273 Reg. 32B(2)-(5) omitted (1.4.2022) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/986\)](#), regs. 1(1), **2(a)** (with reg. 1(2))

F274 Words in reg. 32B(6) substituted (1.4.2022) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/986\)](#), regs. 1(1), **2(b)** (with reg. 1(2))

Election not to be exempt

32C.—(1) An election not to be exempt under regulation 32B must—

- (a) be made before the start of the next prescribed accounting period (“the period”) in which the exemption would otherwise apply, and
- (b) specify the date that the next period begins.

(2) An election has effect for the next period referred to in paragraph (1)(b) and for subsequent periods in which the exemption would otherwise apply.

(3) An election may be withdrawn and the withdrawal shall have effect for the period which immediately follows the period in which it is notified and for subsequent periods.

(4) An election and withdrawal of an election must be made by notice to the Commissioners.]

F272 Regs. 32A-32C inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018 \(S.I. 2018/261\)](#), regs. 1, 7

The register of temporary movement of goods to and from other member States

33. —

(1) Every taxable person shall keep and maintain, in accordance with this regulation, a register to be known as the register of temporary movement of goods to and from other member States.

(2) Where goods have been moved to or received from another member State and they are to be returned within a period of 2 years of the date of their first removal or receipt, as the case may be, the register shall contain the following information—

- (a) the date of removal of goods to another member State,
- (b) the date of receipt of the goods mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) above when they are returned from the member State mentioned in that sub-paragraph or [^{F275}a different member State],
- (c) the date of receipt of goods from another member State,
- (d) the date of removal of the goods mentioned in sub-paragraph (c) above when they are returned to the member State mentioned in that sub-paragraph or another member State,
- (e) a description of the goods sufficient to identify them,
- (f) a description of any process, work or other operation carried out on the goods either in the United Kingdom or in another member State,
- (g) the consideration for the supply of the goods, and
- (h) the consideration for the supply of any processing, work or other operation carried out on the goods either in the United Kingdom or another member State.

(3) The Commissioners may in relation to a trade or business of a description specified by them supplement the list of information required in paragraph (2) above by a notice published by them for that purpose.

F275 Words in [reg. 33\(2\)\(b\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 48](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I29 Reg. 33 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F276}**33A.** A person making supplies of a description falling within article 4 of the Value Added Tax (Terminal Markets) Order 1973 shall not be required to keep in relation to those supplies the records specified in regulations 31 (save for paragraph (1)(a) of that regulation), 31A, 32 and 33 of these Regulations.

F276 [Regs. 33A, 33B](#) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), [regs. 1, 5](#)

33B. Where a person of a description in article 6 of the Value Added Tax (Terminal Markets) Order 1973 who makes or receives supplies of a description falling within that article, the following Parts of these Regulations shall not apply in relation to those supplies, that is to say—

- (a) Part IV;
- (b) Part V.]

F276 Regs. 33A, 33B inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3114), regs. 1, 5

Correction of errors

34. —

(1) [^{F277}Subject to paragraph (1A) below,] this regulation applies where a taxable person has made a return, or returns, to the Controller which overstated or understated his liability to VAT or his entitlement to a payment under section 25(3) of the Act.

[^{F278}(1A) Subject to paragraph (1B) [^{F279}and (1C)] below, any overstatement or understatement in a return where—

- (a) a period of [^{F280}4 years] has elapsed since the end of the prescribed accounting period for which the return was made; and
- (b) the taxable person has not (in relation to that overstatement or understatement) corrected his VAT account in accordance with this regulation before the end of the prescribed accounting period during which that period of [^{F281}4 years] has elapsed,

shall be disregarded for the purposes of this regulation; and in paragraphs (2) to (6) of this regulation “overstatement”, “understatement” and related expressions shall be construed accordingly.

(1B) Paragraph (1A) above does not apply where—

- (a) the overstatement or understatement is discovered in a prescribed accounting period which begins before 1st May 1997; and
- (b) the return for that prescribed accounting period has not been made, and was not required to have been made, before that date.]

[^{F282}(1C) Where paragraph (1B) above does not apply, any overstatement or understatement in a return shall be disregarded for the purposes of this regulation where the prescribed accounting period for which the return was made or required to be made ended on or before 31st March 2006.]

(2) In this regulation—

- (a) “under-declarations of liability” means the aggregate of—
 - (i) the amount (if any) by which credit for input tax was overstated in any return, and
 - (ii) the amount (if any) by which output tax was understated in any return;
- (b) “over-declarations of liability” means the aggregate of—
 - (i) the amount (if any) by which credit for input tax was understated in any return, and
 - (ii) the amount (if any) by which output tax was overstated in any return.

(3) Where, in relation to all such overstatements or understatements discovered by the taxable person during a prescribed accounting period, the difference between—

- (a) under-declarations of liability, and
- (b) over-declarations of liability,

does not exceed [^{F283}£50,000,] the taxable person may correct his VAT account in accordance with this regulation.

[^{F284}But if Box 6 of the taxable person’s return for the prescribed accounting period must contain a total less than £5,000,000, the difference must not for these purposes exceed 1% of that total [^{F285}unless the difference is £10,000 or less].

(Box 6 must contain the total value of sales and all other outputs excluding any VAT—^{F286}see regulations 25 and 25A and the relevant forms specified in a notice published by the Commissioners].)

(4) In the VAT payable portion—

- (a) where the amount of any overstatements of output tax is greater than the amount of any understatements of output tax a negative entry shall be made for the amount of the excess; or
- (b) where the amount of any understatements of output tax is greater than the amount of any overstatements of output tax a positive entry shall be made for the amount of the excess.

(5) In the VAT allowable portion—

- (a) where the amount of any overstatements of credit for input tax is greater than the amount of any understatements of credit for input tax a negative entry shall be made for the amount of the excess; or
- (b) where the amount of any understatements of credit for input tax is greater than the amount of any overstatements of credit for input tax a positive entry shall be made for the amount of the excess.

(6) Every entry required by this regulation shall—

- (a) be made in that part of the VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which the overstatements or understatements in any earlier returns were discovered,
- (b) make reference to the returns to which it applies, and
- (c) make reference to any documentation relating to the overstatements or understatements.

(7) Where the conditions referred to in paragraph (3) above do not apply, the VAT account may not be corrected by virtue of this regulation.

35. Where a taxable person has made an error—

- (a) in accounting for VAT, or
- (b) in any return made by him,

then, unless he corrects that error in accordance with regulation 34, he shall correct it in such manner and within such time as the Commissioners may require.

F277 Words in [reg. 34\(1\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, **5(a)**

F278 [Reg. 34\(1A\)\(1B\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, **5(b)**

F279 Words in [reg. 34\(1A\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **4(a)**

F280 Words in [reg. 34\(1A\)\(a\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **4(b)**

F281 Words in [reg. 34\(1A\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **4(c)**

F282 [Reg. 34\(1C\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **4(d)**

F283 Sum in [reg. 34\(3\)](#) substituted (1.7.2008) by [The Value Added Tax, etc \(Correction of Errors, etc\) Regulations 2008](#) (S.I. 2008/1482), regs. 1, **2(1)** (with [reg. 2\(2\)](#))

F284 Words in [reg. 34\(3\)](#) inserted (1.7.2008) by [The Value Added Tax, etc \(Correction of Errors, etc\) Regulations 2008](#) (S.I. 2008/1482), regs. 1, **2(1)** (with [reg. 2\(2\)](#))

F285 Words in [reg. 34\(3\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **4(e)**

F286 Words in [reg. 34\(3\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), [15](#)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C18 [Reg. 34](#) modified (with effect in accordance with [reg. 58](#) of the amending S.I.) by [S.I. 2019/60](#), [reg. 7A](#) (as inserted by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1](#), [57](#))

Commencement Information

I30 [Reg. 34](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I31 [Reg. 35](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notification of acquisition of goods subject to excise duty by non-taxable persons and payment of VAT

36. —

(1) Where—

- (a) a taxable acquisition of goods subject to excise duty takes place in the United Kingdom,
- (b) the acquisition is not in pursuance of a taxable supply, and
- (c) the person acquiring the goods is not a taxable person at the time of the acquisition,

the person acquiring the goods shall notify the Commissioners of the acquisition at the time of the acquisition or the arrival of the goods in the United Kingdom, whichever is the later.

(2) The notification shall be in writing in the English language and shall contain the following particulars—

- (a) the name and current address of the person acquiring the goods,
- (b) the time of the acquisition,
- (c) the date when the goods arrived in the United Kingdom,
- (d) the value of the goods including any excise duty payable, and
- (e) the VAT due upon the acquisition.

(3) The notification shall include a declaration, signed by the person who is required to make the notification, that all the information entered in it is true and complete.

(4) Any person required to notify the Commissioners of an acquisition of goods subject to excise duty shall pay the VAT due upon the acquisition at the time of notification and, in any event, no later than the last day on which he is required by this regulation to make such notification.

(5) Where a person required to make notification dies or becomes incapacitated and control of his assets passes to another person, being a personal representative, trustee in bankruptcy, receiver, liquidator or person otherwise acting in a representative capacity, that other person shall, so long as he has such control, be required to make the notification referred to in this regulation, provided that the requirement to pay the VAT due upon the acquisition shall apply to that other person only to the extent of the assets of the deceased or incapacitated person over which he has control and, save to the extent aforesaid, this regulation shall apply to such person so acting in the same way as it would have applied to the deceased or incapacitated person had that person not been deceased or incapacitated.

Commencement Information

I32 [Reg. 36](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F287} Claims for credit for, or repayment of, overstated or overpaid VAT]

37. Any claim under section 80 of the Act shall be made in writing to the Commissioners and shall, by reference to such documentary evidence as is in the possession of the claimant, state the amount of the claim and the method by which that amount was calculated.

F287 Reg. 37 heading substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), 2

Commencement Information

I33 Reg. 37 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Adjustments in the course of business

38. —

(1) ^{F288} ... This regulation applies where—

- (a) there is an increase in consideration for a supply, or
- (b) there is a decrease in consideration for a supply,

which includes an amount of VAT and the increase or decrease occurs after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the original supply took place.

^{F289}(1A)

^{F290}(1B)

[^{F291}(1C) Where an increase or decrease in consideration relates to a supply in respect of which it is for the recipient, on the supplier's behalf, to account for and pay the tax, the prescribed accounting period referred to in paragraph (1) is that of the recipient, and not the maker, of the supply.

But this paragraph does not apply to the circumstances referred to in regulation 38A.]

[^{F292}(2) Where this regulation applies, both the taxable person who makes the supply and a taxable person who receives the supply shall adjust their respective VAT accounts in accordance with the provisions of this regulation.]

(3) [^{F293}Subject to paragraph (3A) below,] the maker of the supply shall—

- (a) in the case of an increase in consideration, make a positive entry; or
- (b) in the case of a decrease in consideration, make a negative entry,

for the relevant amount of VAT in the VAT payable portion of his VAT account.

[^{F294}(3A) Where an increase or decrease in consideration relates to a supply on which the VAT has been accounted for and paid by the recipient of the supply, any entry required to be made under paragraph (3) shall be made in the recipient's VAT account and not that of the supplier.]

(4) The recipient of the supply, if he is a taxable person, shall—

- (a) in the case of an increase in consideration, make a positive entry; or
- (b) in the case of a decrease in consideration, make a negative entry,

for the relevant amount of VAT in the VAT allowable portion of his VAT account.

[^{F295}(4A) In the case of an increase in consideration, no entry may be made under paragraph (4) unless the recipient of the supply holds the debit note which the supplier is required to provide under regulation 15C(2).]

[^{F296}(5) Every entry required by this regulation must be made in that part of the VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which the increase in consideration or decrease in consideration occurs.]

[^{F297}(6)]

(7) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35 [^{F298}except insofar as there is an error arising from a failure to make any entry required by this regulation].

[^{F299}(8) Paragraphs (4A) and (5) do not apply in cases where an adjustment in relation to an increase or decrease in consideration has been made in accordance with this regulation before 1st September 2019.]

- F288** Words in [reg. 38\(1\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), [regs. 1, 5\(a\)](#)
- F289** [Reg. 38\(1A\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), [regs. 1, 5\(b\)](#)
- F290** [Reg. 38\(1B\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), [regs. 1, 5\(c\)](#)
- F291** [Reg. 38\(1C\)](#) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), [regs. 1, 4\(b\)\(i\)](#)
- F292** Words in [reg. 38\(2\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), [regs. 1, 5\(d\)](#)
- F293** Words in [reg. 38\(3\)](#) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), [regs. 1, 4\(b\)\(ii\)](#)
- F294** [Reg. 38\(3A\)](#) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), [regs. 1, 4\(b\)\(iii\)](#)
- F295** [Reg. 38\(4A\)](#) inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), [regs. 1, 8\(a\)](#) (with [reg. 2](#))
- F296** [Reg. 38\(5\)](#) substituted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), [regs. 1, 8\(b\)](#) (with [reg. 2](#))
- F297** [Reg. 38\(6\)](#) omitted (1.9.2019) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), [regs. 1, 8\(c\)](#) (with [reg. 2](#))
- F298** Words in [reg. 38\(7\)](#) inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), [regs. 1, 8\(d\)](#) (with [reg. 2](#))
- F299** [Reg. 38\(8\)](#) inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/1048\)](#), [regs. 1, 8\(e\)](#) (with [reg. 2](#))

Commencement Information

I34 [Reg. 38](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F300}**38ZA.**—(1) Where—

- (a) there is a decrease in consideration for a supply of goods which includes an amount of VAT and the decrease occurs after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the original supply took place,
- (b) the supply is the final supply in a chain of supplies made by taxable persons which relates to the same goods,
- (c) the decrease in consideration is as a result of a relevant payment (which may form part of a larger payment that includes an element of compensation) that reduces the taxable amount which serves as a basis for determination of the VAT payable by the first supplier, and

- (d) the amount of the relevant payment equates to the whole, or a proportion, of the price paid for the goods by the final consumer to the final supplier and does not exceed the amount so paid,

then, in regulation 38(2), the reference to “the taxable person who makes the supply” shall include a reference to the first supplier and the reference to “a taxable person who receives the supply” shall include a reference to a final consumer who is a taxable person.

(2) In this regulation—

“cash refund” includes a payment made by cheque or equivalent but does not include the provision of a face-value voucher falling within Schedule 10A to the Act [^{F301}or a voucher falling within Schedule 10B to the Act];

“final consumer” means the recipient of the supply referred to in paragraph (1)(b);

“final supplier” means the person who makes the supply referred to in paragraph (1)(b);

“first supplier” means the first person in the chain of supplies that ends with the final consumer;

“relevant payment” means—

(a) a cash refund made by the first supplier direct to the final consumer—

- (i) to reflect the reduced value (including a reduction to nil) of goods which are faulty, damaged or otherwise do not fully meet expectations of the final consumer,
- (ii) as a result of a product recall, or
- (iii) in accordance with the terms of a sales promotion scheme operated by the first supplier under the terms of which the final consumer is required to provide proof of purchase of specified goods to the first supplier; or

(b) a reimbursement made by the first supplier direct to the final supplier—

- (i) which equates to the redemption value of a money-off coupon issued by the first supplier and used by the final consumer in part payment for goods purchased from the final supplier, or
- (ii) to redeem a money-off coupon issued by the first supplier in any of the circumstances specified in sub-paragraph (a)(i) or (ii) and used by the final consumer in full or part payment for goods purchased from the final supplier.

(3) Where the rate of VAT applicable to the supply made by the first supplier differs from the rate of VAT applicable to the supply made by the final supplier, the adjustment made by the first supplier shall be at the rate of VAT applied by the final supplier.]

F300 Reg. 38ZA inserted (1.4.2014) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2014 \(S.I. 2014/548\)](#), regs. 1, 4

F301 Words in reg. 38ZA(2) inserted (12.2.2019) by [Finance Act 2019 \(c. 1\)](#), [Sch. 17 para. 6](#)

[^{F302}**Adjustments where a supply becomes, or ceases to be, a supply to which section 55A(6) of the Act applies (customers to account for tax on supplies of goods [^{F303}or services] of a kind used in missing trader ^{F304}... fraud)**

38A.—(1) Where regulation 38 applies and—

- (a) as a result of an increase in consideration for a supply it becomes one to which section 55A(6) of the Act applies; or
- (b) as a result of a decrease in consideration for a supply it ceases to be one to which that section applies,

both the maker, and the recipient, of the supply shall make such entries in the VAT payable portion of their VAT accounts as are necessary to account for that fact.

(2) [^{F305}Paragraph (5) of regulation 38 applies] to any entry required by this regulation as [^{F306}it applies] to any entry required by that regulation.

(3) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35 [^{F307}except insofar as there is an error arising from a failure to make any entry required by this regulation].]

- F302** Reg. 38A inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **4(c)**
- F303** Words in reg. 38A heading inserted (1.11.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/2240), regs. 1, **3(1)**
- F304** Word in reg. 38A heading omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **37**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F305** Words in reg. 38A(2) substituted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), regs. 1, **9(a)(i)** (with reg. 2)
- F306** Words in reg. 38A(2) substituted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), regs. 1, **9(a)(ii)** (with reg. 2)
- F307** Words in reg. 38A(3) inserted (1.9.2019) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/1048), regs. 1, **9(b)** (with reg. 2)

Calculation of returns

39. —

(1) Where a person is required by regulations made under the Act to make a return to the Controller, the amounts to be entered on that return shall be determined in accordance with this regulation [^{F308}and any further requirements that may be contained in a notice published by the Commissioners].

(2) In [^{F309}Box 1] shall be entered the aggregate of all the entries in the VAT payable portion of that part of the VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period for which the return is made^{F310}... [^{F311}except that the total of the output tax due in that period on [^{F312}acquisitions of goods made in Northern Ireland from EU member States] shall be entered instead in [^{F313}Box 2]].

(3) In [^{F314}Box 4] shall be entered the aggregate of all the entries in the VAT allowable portion of that part of the VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period for which the return is made.

(4) Where any correction has been made and a return calculated in accordance with these Regulations then any such return shall be regarded as correcting any earlier returns to which regulations 34 and 35 apply.

- F308** Words in reg. 39(1) inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **27(a)**
- F309** Words in reg. 39(2) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **27(b)(i)**
- F310** Words in reg. 39(2) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of S.I. 2019/60, reg. 12(4)(a) (as substituted by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1495), regs. 1(2), **20(4)(b)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.)

- F311** Words in reg. 39(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 49 (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F312** Words in reg. 39(2) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 27(b)(ii)
- F313** Words in reg. 39(2) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 27(b)(iii)
- F314** Words in reg. 39(3) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 27(c)

Commencement Information

- I35** Reg. 39 in force at 20.10.1995, see reg. 1

VAT to be accounted for on returns and payment of VAT

[^{F315}40.—(1) Any person making a return shall in respect of the period to which the return relates account in that return for—

- (a) all his output tax,
- [^{F316}(aa) all VAT which he is required to pay on behalf of the supplier.]
- (b) all VAT for which he is accountable by virtue of Part XVI of these Regulations,
- [^{F317}(ba) all import VAT for which he is accounting on that return in accordance with the Value Added Tax (Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019,]
- (c) all VAT which he is required to pay as a result of the removal of goods from a fiscal warehousing regime, [^{F318}or Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime,] and
- (d) all VAT which he is required to pay as a result of a supply of specified services (performed on or in relation to goods at a time when they are subject to a warehousing regime [^{F319}or Northern Ireland warehousing regime]) being zero-rated under section 18C(1) of the Act where—
 - (i) that warehousing regime [^{F319}or Northern Ireland warehousing regime] is one where goods are stored without payment of any duty of excise,
 - (ii) those goods are subject to a duty of excise,
 - (iii) those goods have been the subject of an acquisition from another member State and the material time for that acquisition was while those goods were subject to that warehousing regime [^{F319}or Northern Ireland warehousing regime], and,
 - (iv) there was no supply of those goods while they were subject to that warehousing regime [^{F319}or Northern Ireland warehousing regime].

The amounts to be entered on that return shall be determined in accordance with these Regulations.

(2) Any person required to make a return shall pay to the Controller such amount of VAT as is payable by him in respect of the period to which the return relates not later than the last day on which he is required to make that return.

[^{F320}(2A) Where a return is made [^{F321}or is required to be made] in accordance with [^{F322}regulations 25 and 25A] above using an electronic return system [^{F323}or a compatible software return system], the relevant payment to the Controller required by paragraph (2) above shall be made solely by means of electronic communications that are acceptable to the Commissioners for this purpose.]

[^{F324}(2B) With effect from 1st April 2010, where a person makes any payment to the Controller required by paragraph (2) above by cheque (whether or not in contravention of paragraph (2A) above)—

- (a) the payment shall be treated as made on the day when the cheque clears to the account of the Controller, and
- (b) that shall be the day when payment of any VAT shown as due on the return is to be treated as received by the Commissioners for the purposes of section 59 of the Act.

(2C) For the purposes of this regulation, the day on which a cheque clears to the account of the Controller is the second business day following but not including the date of its receipt.

(2D) In this regulation a “business day” is any day except—

- (a) Saturday, Sunday, Good Friday or Christmas Day;
- (b) a bank holiday under the Banking and Financial Dealings Act 1971;
- (c) a day appointed by Royal proclamation as a public fast or thanksgiving day;
- (d) a day declared by an order under section 2(1) of the Banking and Financial Dealings Act 1971 to be a non-business day.]

(3) The requirements of paragraphs (1) or (2) above shall not apply where the Commissioners allow or direct otherwise.]

[^{F325}(4) A direction under paragraph (3) may in particular allow additional time for a payment mentioned in paragraph (2) that is made by means of electronic communications.

The direction may allow different times for different means of payment.

(5) Later payment so allowed does not of itself constitute a default for the purposes of section 59 of the Act (default surcharge).]

F315 Reg. 40 substituted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), **9**

F316 Reg. 40(1)(aa) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **4(d)**

F317 Reg. 40(1)(ba) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/60), regs. 1, **12(5)(a)** (with reg. 3(1)(2)) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 20(3)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F318 Words in reg. 40(1)(c) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **50(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F319 Words in reg. 40(1)(d) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **50(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F320 Reg. 40(2A) inserted (1.3.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/258), regs. 1(2), **4**

F321 Words in reg. 40(2A) inserted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/2978), regs. 1, **5(a)(i)**

F322 Words in reg. 40(2A) substituted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/2978), regs. 1, **5(a)(ii)**

F323 Words in reg. 40(2A) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2018](#) (S.I. 2018/261), regs. 1, **8**

F324 Reg. 40(2B)-(2D) inserted (1.12.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/2978), regs. 1, **5(b)**

F325 Reg. 40(4)(5) inserted (22.7.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2004 (S.I. 2004/1675), regs. 1(1), **5**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C19 Reg. 40(1)(ba) applied (with modifications) (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1495), regs. 1(2), **9(c)** (with reg. 4); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

C20 Reg. 40(1)(ba) modified (31.12.2021) by The Customs and Value Added Tax (Managed Transition Procedure) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/1375), regs. 1, **9(c)** (with reg. 4)

Commencement Information

I36 Reg. 40 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

[^{F326}**40A.** Where the Commissioners in exercise of their power under section 28(2A) of the Act have directed the manner in which payments on account under section 28 of the Act are to be made, a person who is liable to make such payments shall also pay any amount of VAT payable in respect of a return for any prescribed accounting period in the like manner.]

F326 Reg. 40A inserted (1.6.1996) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1996 (S.I. 1996/1198), regs. 1, **3**

Accounting etc. by reference to the duty point, and prescribed accounting period in which VAT on certain supplies is to be treated as being chargeable

41. —

(1) Where in respect of—

- (a) any supply by a taxable person of dutiable goods, or
- (b) an acquisition by any person from another member State of dutiable goods,

the time of supply or acquisition, as the case may be, precedes the duty point in relation to those goods, the VAT in respect of that supply or acquisition shall be accounted for and paid, and any question as to the inclusion of any duty in the value of the supply or acquisition shall be determined, by reference to the duty point or by reference to such later time as the Commissioners may allow.

^{F327}(2)

^{F327}(3)

F327 Reg. 41(2)(3) omitted (28.4.1996) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1996 (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), **10**

Commencement Information

I37 Reg. 41 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Accounting for VAT on the removal of goods

42. —

[^{F328}(1) This regulation applies—

- (a) where goods have been removed—
 - (i) from Northern Ireland to a member State, or

- (ii) from a member State to a different Member State or to Northern Ireland; and
 - (b) the removal falls within paragraph (f) or (g) of article 4 of the Removal Order.]
- (2) Except where paragraph (3) below applies in respect of the same prescribed accounting period, the owner shall not make any entry in the VAT payable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which he would be liable to account for any VAT chargeable in respect of the removal.
- (3) Where—
- (a) the condition described in article 5 of the Removal Order has not been complied with, and
 - (b) an amount of VAT has become payable,
- the owner shall make a positive entry for the relevant amount of VAT in the VAT payable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which the condition was not complied with.

F328 Reg. 42(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 51](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I38 Reg. 42 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Goods removed from warehousing regime

43. —

(1) This regulation applies to a registered person who is an approved person within the meaning of the Excise Duties (Deferred Payment) Regulations 1992⁽⁶⁾ in respect of goods which are at a specified warehouse [^{F329}or Northern Ireland warehouse].

[^{F330}(2) Where a person to whom this regulation applies is—

- (a) the person who is liable under section 18(4)(b) of [^{F331}, or paragraph 16(8) of Schedule 9ZB to,]the Act to pay VAT on a supply of goods while the goods are subject to a warehousing regime [^{F332}or Northern Ireland warehousing regime, as the case may be], or
- (b) liable under section 18D(2) of the Act to pay VAT on a supply of services to which section 18C(3) of the Act applies (specified services performed on or in relation to goods which are subject to a warehousing regime),

he may pay that VAT at or before the relevant time determined in accordance with paragraph (3) below instead of at the time provided for by sections 18(4)(b) [^{F333}or 18D(2)(a) of, or paragraph 16(8) of Schedule 9ZB to, the Act].]

(3) For the purposes of paragraph (2) above the relevant time means—

- (a) in relation to hydrocarbon oils, the 15th day of the month immediately following the month in which the hydrocarbon oils were removed from the warehousing regime;
- (b) in relation to any other goods subject to a duty of excise, the day (payment day) on which the registered person is required to pay the excise duty on the goods in accordance with regulation 5 of the Excise Duties (Deferred Payment) Regulations 1992.

(6) [S.I. 1992/3152](#).

(4) Where any goods of a kind chargeable to a duty of excise qualify for any relief of that duty, that relief shall be disregarded for the purposes of determining the relevant time under paragraph (3) above.

- F329** Words in [reg. 43\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), [regs. 1, 52\(a\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.
- F330** [Reg. 43\(2\)](#) substituted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/1250), [regs. 1\(1\)\(2\), 11](#)
- F331** Words in [reg. 43\(2\)\(a\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), [regs. 1, 52\(b\)\(i\)\(aa\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.
- F332** Words in [reg. 43\(2\)\(a\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), [regs. 1, 52\(b\)\(i\)\(bb\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.
- F333** Words in [reg. 43\(2\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), [regs. 1, 52\(b\)\(ii\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.

Commencement Information

- I39** [Reg. 43](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F334}PART VA

REIMBURSEMENT ARRANGEMENTS

- F334** [Pt. 5A](#) inserted (11.2.1998) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1998](#) (S.I. 1998/59), [regs. 1, 2](#)

Interpretation of Part VA

[^{F335}**43A**]. In this Part—

[^{F336}“claim” means—

- (a) a claim made under section 80 of the Act for credit of an amount accounted for to the Commissioners or assessed by them as output tax which was not output tax due to them;

^{F337} ...

- (b) ^{F337} ...

and “claimed” and “claimant” are to be construed accordingly;]

“reimbursement arrangements” means any arrangements (whether made before, on or after 30th January 1998) for the purposes of a claim which—

- (a) are made by a claimant for the purpose of securing that he is not unjustly enriched by the [^{F338}crediting] of any amount in pursuance of the claim; and
- (b) provide for the reimbursement of persons (consumers) who have, for practical purposes, borne the whole or any part of the [^{F339}original amount brought into account as output tax that was not output tax due];

“relevant amount” means that part (which may be the whole) of the amount of a claim which the claimant has reimbursed or intends to reimburse to consumers.

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F336** Words in [reg. 43A](#) substituted (1.1.2015) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2014 \(S.I. 2014/2430\)](#), regs. 1(3), **3**
- F337** Words in [reg. 43A](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/59\)](#), regs. 1, **40**; [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.
- F338** Word in [reg. 43A](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **3(b)(i)**
- F339** Words in [reg. 43A](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **3(b)(ii)**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C21** [Reg. 43A](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 15 (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 95(6)(a), [Sch. 18 para. 6](#); [S.I. 2021/770](#), regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Reimbursement arrangements—general

[^{F335}**43B**]. Without prejudice to [^{F340}regulation 43H] below, for the purposes of section 80(3) of the Act (defence by the Commissioners that [^{F341}crediting] by them of an amount claimed would unjustly enrich the claimant) reimbursement arrangements made by a claimant shall be disregarded except where they—

- (a) include the provisions described in [^{F342}regulation 43C] below; and
- (b) are supported by the undertakings described in [^{F343}regulation 43G] below.

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F340** Words in [reg. 43B](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **4(a)**
- F341** Word in [reg. 43B](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **4**
- F342** Words in [reg. 43B\(a\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **4(b)**
- F343** Words in [reg. 43B\(b\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **4(c)**

Reimbursement arrangements—provisions to be included

[^{F335}**43C**]. The provisions referred to in [^{F344}regulation 43B(a)] above are that—

- (a) reimbursement for which the arrangements provide will be completed by no later than 90 days after the [^{F345}crediting of the amount] to which it relates;
- (b) no deduction will be made from the relevant amount by way of fee or charge (howsoever expressed or effected);
- (c) reimbursement will be made only in cash or by cheque;

- [any part of the relevant amount credited to the claimant that is not reimbursed by the time ^{F346}(d) mentioned in paragraph (a) above will be notified by the claimant to the Commissioners;]
- (da) any part of the relevant amount paid (or repaid) to the claimant that is not reimbursed by the time mentioned in paragraph (a) above will be repaid by the claimant to the Commissioners;
- (e) any interest paid by the Commissioners on any relevant amount [^{F347}paid (or repaid)] by them will also be treated by the claimant in the same way as the relevant amount falls to be treated under paragraphs (a) and (b) above; and
- (f) the records described in [^{F348}regulation 43E] below will be kept by the claimant and produced by him to the Commissioners, or to an officer of theirs in accordance with [^{F349}regulation 43F] below.

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F344** Words in [reg. 43C](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **5(a)**
- F345** Words in [reg. 43C\(a\)](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **5(a)**
- F346** [Reg. 43C\(d\)\(da\)](#) substituted for [reg. 43C\(d\)](#) (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **5(b)**
- F347** Words in [reg. 43C\(e\)](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **5(c)**
- F348** Words in [reg. 43C\(f\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **5(b)**
- F349** Words in [reg. 43C\(f\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **5(c)**

Notifications and repayments to the Commissioners

[^{F350}The claimant shall give any notification to the Commissioners that he is required to give by virtue of regulation 43C(d) above and, without any prior demand, make any repayment to the Commissioners that he is required to make by virtue of regulation 43C(da) and (e) above within 14 days of the expiration of the 90 days referred to in regulation 43C(a) above.]]

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F350** [Reg. 43D](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **6**
- F351** Words in [reg. 43D](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **6(a)**
- F352** Words in [reg. 43D](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **6(b)**

Records

[^{F335}**43E**]. The claimant shall keep records of the following matters—

- (a) the names and addresses of those consumers whom he has reimbursed or whom he intends to reimburse;
- (b) the total amount reimbursed to each such consumer;
- (c) the amount of interest included in each total amount reimbursed to each consumer;
- (d) the date that each reimbursement is made.

F335 Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, [3](#)

Production of records

[^{F335}43F].—(1) Where a claimant is given notice in accordance with paragraph (2) below, he shall, in accordance with such notice produce to the Commissioners, or to an officer of theirs, the records that he is required to keep pursuant to **[^{F353}regulation 43E]** above.

(2) A notice given for the purposes of paragraph (1) above shall—

- (a) be in writing;
- (b) state the place and time at which, and the date on which the records are to be produced; and
- (c) be signed and dated by the Commissioners, or by an officer of theirs,

and may be given before or after, or both before and after the Commissioners have **[^{F354}credited]** the relevant amount to the claimant.

F335 Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, [3](#)

F353 Words in [reg. 43F\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, [7](#)

F354 Word in [reg. 43F\(2\)](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. [1\(2\)](#), [7](#)

Undertakings

[^{F335}43G].—(1) Without prejudice to **[^{F355}regulation 43H(b)]** below, the undertakings referred to in **[^{F356}regulation 43B(b)]** above shall be given to the Commissioners by the claimant no later than the time at which he makes the claim for which the reimbursement arrangements have been made.

(2) The undertakings shall be in writing, shall be signed and dated by the claimant, and shall be to the effect that—

- (a) at the date of the undertakings he is able to identify the names and addresses of those consumers whom he has reimbursed or whom he intends to reimburse;
- (b) he will apply the whole of the relevant amount **[^{F357}credited]** to him, without any deduction by way of fee or charge or otherwise, to the reimbursement in cash or by cheque, of such consumers by no later than 90 days after his receipt of that amount (except insofar as he has already so reimbursed them);
- (c) he will apply any interest paid to him on the relevant amount **[^{F358}paid (or repaid)]** to him wholly to the reimbursement of such consumers by no later than 90 days after his receipt of that interest;

- (d) [^{F359}he will notify the Commissioners of the whole or such part of the relevant amount credited to him as he fails to apply in accordance with the undertakings mentioned in sub-paragraphs (b) and (c) above;
- (da) he will repay to the Commissioners without demand the whole or such part of the relevant amount paid (or repaid) to him or of any interest paid to him as he fails to apply in accordance with the undertakings mentioned in sub-paragraphs (b) and (c) above;]
- (e) he will keep the records described in [^{F360}regulation 43E] above; and
- (f) he will comply with any notice given to him in accordance with [^{F361}regulation 43F] above concerning the production of such records.

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F355** Words in [reg. 43G\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **8(1)(a)**
- F356** Words in [reg. 43G\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **8(1)(b)**
- F357** Word in [reg. 43G\(2\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **8(a)**
- F358** Words in [reg. 43G\(2\)\(c\)](#) substituted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **8(b)**
- F359** [Reg. 43G\(2\)\(d\)\(da\)](#) substituted for [reg. 43G\(2\)\(d\)](#) (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **8(c)**
- F360** Words in [reg. 43G\(2\)\(e\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **8(2)(a)**
- F361** Words in [reg. 43G\(2\)\(f\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **8(2)(b)**

Reimbursement arrangements made before 11th February 1998

[^{F335}**43H**]. [^{F362}Reimbursement arrangements made by a claimant before 11th February 1998 shall not be disregarded for the purposes of section 80(3) of the Act if, not later than 11th March 1998—

- (a) he includes in those arrangements (if they are not already included) the provisions described in [^{F363}regulation 43C] above; and
- (b) gives the undertakings described in [^{F364}regulation 43G] above.]]

- F335** Regs. 37A-37H renumbered as regs. 43A-43H (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **3**
- F362** [Reg. 43H](#) omitted (1.9.2005 in relation to claims made under 1994 c. 23, s. 80 on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(2), **9**
- F363** Words in [reg. 43H\(a\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **9(a)**
- F364** Words in [reg. 43H\(b\)](#) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/438\)](#), regs. 1, **9(b)**

PART VI

PAYMENTS ON ACCOUNT

Interpretation of Part VI

44. In this Part—

“body corporate” means a body corporate which is under a duty to make payments on account by virtue of the Value Added Tax (Payments on Account) Order 1993⁽⁷⁾ and “relevant division” means a division of a body corporate by reference to the business of which that body corporate is under such a duty;

“payments on account” has the same meaning as in the Value Added Tax (Payments on Account) Order 1993.

Commencement Information

I40 Reg. 44 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Payments on Account

45. Save in a case to which regulation 48 applies, the Commissioners shall give to a taxable person who is under a duty to make payments on account notification in writing of—

- (a) the amounts that he is under a duty to pay,
- (b) how those amounts have been calculated, and
- (c) the times for payment of those amounts.

46. Save in a case to which regulation 48 applies, if in respect of a prescribed accounting period the total amount of the payment on account made by the taxable person exceeds the amount of VAT due from him in respect of that period, the amount of excess shall be paid to him by the Commissioners if and to the extent that it is not required by section 81 of the Act to be set against any sum which he is liable to pay to them.

^[F365]**46A.**—(1) A payment on account and a payment in respect of a return to which regulation 40A above applies shall not be treated as having been made by the last day on which it is required to be made unless it is made in such a manner as secures that all the transactions can be completed that need to be completed before the whole of the amount becomes available to the Commissioners.

(2) For the purposes of this regulation and regulation 47 below, references to a payment being made by any day include references to its being made on that day.]

47. Where a taxable person fails to make a payment on account by the last day by which he is required to make it, that payment on account shall be recoverable as if it were VAT due from him.

48. —

(1) The Commissioners shall notify a relevant division in writing of—

- (a) the amounts of the payments on account that the body corporate is under a duty to make by reference to the business of that division,
- (b) how those amounts have been calculated, and

(7) [S.I. 1993/2001](#).

(c) the times for payment of those amounts.

(2) If in respect of a prescribed accounting period the total amount of the payments on account made by a body corporate by reference to the business of a particular relevant division exceeds the amount of VAT due from the body corporate in respect of that period by reference to that business, the amount of the excess shall be paid to the body corporate through that division by the Commissioners if and to the extent that it is not required by section 81 of the Act to be set against any sum which the body corporate is liable to pay to them.

(3) Section 81 of the Act shall not require any amount which is due to be paid by the Commissioners to a body corporate under paragraph (2) above by reference to the business of a particular relevant division to be set against any sum due from the body corporate otherwise than by reference to that business or to the liabilities of the body corporate arising in connection with that division.

F365 Reg. 46A inserted (1.6.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1198\)](#), regs. 1, 4

Commencement Information

I41 Reg. 45 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I42 Reg. 46 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I43 Reg. 47 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I44 Reg. 48 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F366}PART VII

ANNUAL ACCOUNTING

F366 Pt. 7 substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1 of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Annual Accounting\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/542\)](#), regs. 1, 3

Interpretation of Part VII

49. In this Part—

“authorised person” means a person who has been authorised by the Commissioners in accordance with regulation 50(1), and “authorised” and “authorisation” shall be construed accordingly;

“transitional accounting period” means the period commencing on the first day of a person’s prescribed accounting period in which the Commissioners authorise him to use the scheme, and ending on the day immediately preceding the first day of that person’s first current accounting year, and is a prescribed accounting period within the meaning of section 25(1) of the Act;

“current accounting year” means the period of 12 months commencing on a date indicated by the Commissioners in their notification of authorisation of a person, or while a person remains authorised the most recent anniversary thereof, and is a prescribed accounting period within the meaning of section 25(1) of the Act;

“the scheme” means the annual accounting scheme established by regulations 50 and 51;

“credit transfer” means the transfer of funds from one bank account to another under a mandate given by the payer to the bank making the transfer;

^{F367}“the quarterly sum” means—

- (a) in the case of a taxable person who has been registered for at least 12 months—
 - (i) immediately preceding the first day of his current accounting year, or
 - (ii) for the purposes of regulation 51, immediately preceding the first day of his transitional accounting period,
 a sum equal to 25 per cent. of the total amount of VAT that he was liable to pay to the Commissioners in respect of those 12 months; or
- (b) in any other case, a sum equal to 25 per cent. of the total amount of VAT that the Commissioners are satisfied he will be liable to pay to the Commissioners in respect of the next 12 months;]

“the agreed quarterly sum” means a sum agreed with the Commissioners, not being less than [F368 25 per cent] of a taxable person’s estimated liability for VAT in his current accounting year;

[F369 “the monthly sum” means—

- (a) in the case of a taxable person who has been registered for at least 12 months—
 - (i) immediately preceding the first day of his current accounting year, or
 - (ii) for the purposes of regulation 51, immediately preceding the first day of his transitional accounting period,
 a sum equal to 10 per cent. of the total amount of VAT that he was liable to pay to the Commissioners in respect of those 12 months; or
- (b) in any other case, a sum equal to 10 per cent. of the total amount of VAT that the Commissioners are satisfied he will be liable to pay to the Commissioners in respect of the next 12 months;]

“the agreed monthly sum” means a sum agreed with the Commissioners, not being less than 10 per cent of a taxable person’s estimated liability for VAT, in his current accounting year;

“working day” means any day of the week other than Saturday, Sunday, a bank holiday or a public holiday;

“relevant quarterly date” means the last working day of the fourth and, where a period has such months, the seventh and the tenth months of a transitional accounting period;

“relevant monthly date” means the last working day of the fourth and each successive month of a transitional accounting period.

F367 Words in [reg. 49](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **3(a)**

F368 Words in [reg. 49](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **3(b)**

F369 Words in [reg. 49](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **3(c)**

Annual accounting scheme

50.—(1) The Commissioners may, subject to the requirements of this Part, authorise a taxable person to pay and account for VAT by reference to any transitional accounting period, and any subsequent current accounting year at such times, and for such amounts, as may be determined in accordance with the scheme.

(2) A taxable person authorised to pay and account for VAT in accordance with the scheme shall—

- (a) pay to the Commissioners by credit transfer—

- [^{F370}(i) where the taxable person and Commissioners agree to such payment pattern, the quarterly sum, or as the case may be the agreed quarterly sum, no later than the last working day of each of the fourth, seventh and tenth months of his current accounting year;]
- (ii) in all other cases, the monthly sum, or as the case may be, the agreed monthly sum, in nine equal monthly instalments, commencing on the last working day of the fourth month of his current accounting year; and
- (b) make by the last working day of the second month following the end of that current accounting year a return in respect of that year, together with any outstanding payment due to the Commissioners in respect of his liability for VAT for the current accounting year declared on that return.
- ^{F371}(3)
- 51.** An authorised person shall, where in any given case the transitional accounting period is—
- (a) 4 months or more—
- [^{F372}(i) where the taxable person and Commissioners agree to such payment pattern, pay to the Commissioners by credit transfer on each relevant quarterly date the quarterly sum;] or
- (ii) in all other cases, pay to the Commissioners by credit transfer on each relevant monthly date the monthly sum; and
- (iii) make by the last working day of the second month following the end of his transitional accounting period a return in respect of that period, together with any outstanding payment due to the Commissioners in respect of his liability for VAT declared on that return; or
- (b) less than 4 months, make by the last working day of the first month following the end of his transitional accounting period a return in respect of that period, together with any outstanding payment due to the Commissioners in respect of his liability for VAT declared on that return.

F370 Reg. 50(2)(a)(i) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\), regs. 1\(2\), 4\(a\)](#)

F371 Reg. 50(3) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\), regs. 1\(2\), 4\(b\)](#)

F372 Reg. 51(a)(i) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\), regs. 1\(2\), 5](#)

Admission to the scheme

- 52.—**(1) A taxable person shall be eligible to apply for authorisation under regulation 50(1) if—
- ^{F373}(a)
- (b) he has reasonable grounds for believing that the value of taxable supplies made or to be made by him in the period of 12 months beginning on the date of his application for authorisation will not exceed [^{F374}£1,350,000];
- (c) his registration is not in the name of a group under section 43(1) of the Act;
- (d) his registration is not in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act; and
- (e) he has not in the 12 months preceding the date of his application for authorisation ceased to operate the scheme.

^{F375}(1A)

(2) The Commissioners may refuse to authorise a person under regulation 50(1) where they consider it necessary to do so for the protection of the revenue.

53.—(1) An authorised person shall continue to account for VAT in accordance with the scheme until he ceases to be authorised.

(2) An authorised person ceases to be authorised when—

- (a) at the end of any transitional accounting period or current accounting year the value of taxable supplies made by him in that period or, as the case may be, year has exceeded [^{F376}£1,600,000]; or
- (b) his authorisation is terminated in accordance with regulation 54 below;
- (c) he—
 - (i) becomes insolvent and ceases to trade, other than for the purpose of disposing of stocks and assets; or
 - (ii) ceases business or ceases to be registered; or
 - (iii) dies, becomes bankrupt or incapacitated;
- (d) he ceases to operate the scheme of his own volition.

54.—(1) The Commissioners may terminate an authorisation in any case where—

- (a) a false statement has been made by or on behalf of an authorised person in relation to his application for authorisation; or
- (b) an authorised person fails to make by the due date a return in accordance with regulation 50(2)(b) or regulation 51(a)(iii) or (b); or
- (c) an authorised person fails to make any payment prescribed in regulation 50 or 51; or
- (d) where they receive a notification in accordance with paragraph (2) below; or
- (e) at any time during an authorised person's transitional accounting period or current accounting year they have reason to believe, that the value of taxable supplies he will make during the period or as the case may be year, will exceed [^{F377}£1,600,000]; or
- (f) it is necessary to do so for the protection of the revenue; or
- (g) an authorised person has not, in relation to a return made by him prior to authorisation, paid to the Commissioners all such sums shown as due thereon; or
- (h) an authorised person has not, in relation to any assessment made under either section 73 or section 76 of the Act, paid to the Commissioners all such sums shown as due thereon.

(2) Where an authorised person has reason to believe that the value of taxable supplies made by him during a transitional accounting period or current accounting year will exceed [^{F378}£1,600,000], he shall within 30 days notify the Commissioners in writing.

55.—(1) The date from which an authorised person ceases to be authorised in accordance with Regulation 53(2) shall be —

- (a) where regulation 53(2)(a) applies, the day following the last day of the relevant transitional accounting period or current accounting year;
- (b) where regulation 53(2)(b) applies, the day on which the Commissioners terminate his authorisation;
- (c) where regulation 53(2)(c) applies, the day on which any one of the events mentioned in that paragraph occurs; and

- (d) where regulation 53(2)(d) applies, the date on which the Commissioners are notified in writing of the authorised persons decision to cease using the scheme.
- (2) Where an authorised person ceases to be authorised, he or as the case may be, his representative, shall—
- (a) if his authorisation ceases before the end of his transitional accounting period or current accounting year, make a return within 2 months of the date specified in paragraph (1)(b), (1)(c) or (1)(d) above, together with any outstanding payment due to the Commissioners in respect of his liability for VAT for that part of the period or year arising before the date he ceased to be authorised; or
 - (b) if his authorisation ceases at the end of his transitional accounting period or current accounting year, make a return together with any outstanding payment due to the Commissioners in respect of his liability for VAT in accordance with regulation 51 or 50 above; and
- in either case, from the day following the day on which he ceases to be authorised, account for and pay VAT as provided for otherwise than under this Part.]

- F373** Reg. 52(1)(a) omitted (1.4.2006) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **2(a)**
- F374** Sum in reg. 53(1)(b) substituted (1.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **3**
- F375** Reg. 52(1A) omitted (1.4.2006) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **2(a)**
- F376** Sum in reg. 53(2)(a) substituted (1.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **3**
- F377** Sum in reg. 54(1)(e) substituted (1.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **3**
- F378** Sum in reg. 54(2) substituted (1.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006](#) (S.I. 2006/587), regs. 1(2), **3**

[^{F379}PART VIIA

FLAT-RATE SCHEME FOR SMALL BUSINESSES

- F379** Pt. 7A inserted (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/1142), regs. 1(2), **7**

Interpretation of Part VIIA

55A.—(1) In this Part—

F380
...

“capital expenditure goods” means any goods of a capital nature but does not include any goods acquired by a flat-rate trader (whether before he is a flat-rate trader or not)—

- (a) for the purpose of resale or incorporation into goods supplied by him,
- (b) for consumption by him within one year, or
- (c) to generate income by being leased, let or hired;

F381
...

[^{F382}“EDR” means the day with effect from which a person is registered under the Act;]

“end date” has the meaning given in regulation 55Q(2);

“flat-rate trader” means a person who is, for the time being, authorised by the Commissioners in accordance with regulation 55B(1);

“relevant purchase” has the meaning given in regulation 55C;

“start date” has the meaning given in regulation 55B(2);

“the scheme” means the flat-rate scheme for small businesses established by this Part;

“the Table” means the table set out in regulation 55K.

(2) For the purposes of this Part, a person is associated with another person at any time if that other person makes supplies in the course or furtherance of a business carried on by him, and—

- (a) the business of one is under the dominant influence of the other, or
- (b) the persons are closely bound to one another by financial, economic and organisational links.

[^{F383}(3) For the purposes of this Part, “relevant date”, in relation to a flat-rate trader, means any of the following—

- (a) his start date;
- (b) the first day of the prescribed accounting period current at any anniversary of his start date;
- (c) any day on which he first carries on a new business activity;
- (d) any day on which he no longer carries on an existing business activity;
- (e) any day with effect from which the Table is amended in relation to him;
- (f) where regulation 55JB (reduced rate for newly registered period) applies—
 - (i) the day that his newly registered period begins, and
 - (ii) the first anniversary of his EDR.]

[^{F384}(4) For the purposes of this Part, “limited-cost trader” is a flat-rate trader whose expenditure on relevant goods in any prescribed accounting period, together with any VAT chargeable on that expenditure, is less than the specified amount, and—

- (a) “relevant goods” are goods used or to be used by a flat-rate trader exclusively for the purposes of the trader’s business but excluding the following—
 - (i) vehicles, vehicle parts and fuel except where the category of business applicable to the flat-rate trader in the Table is, in that prescribed accounting period, “Transport or storage, including couriers, freight, removals and taxis” and the flat-rate trader owns or leases a vehicle for that business;
 - (ii) food or beverages for consumption by the flat-rate trader or employees of the flat-rate trader;
 - (iii) capital expenditure goods;
 - (iv) goods for the purpose of resale, leasing, letting or hiring out except where the main business activity of the flat-rate trader ordinarily consists of selling, leasing, letting or hiring out such goods;
 - (v) goods for disposal as promotional items, gifts or donations;
- (b) “specified amount” is the higher of—
 - (i) 2 per cent of the trader’s relevant turnover in the prescribed accounting period; and

- (ii) where the prescribed accounting period is one year, £1000, and, in any other case, such proportion of £1000 as the length of the accounting period bears to the period of one year.]

- F380** Words in [reg. 55A\(1\)](#) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(1)(a)**
- F381** Words in [reg. 55A\(1\)](#) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(1)(a)**
- F382** Words in [reg. 55A\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(1)(b)**
- F383** [Reg. 55A\(3\)](#) inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(1)(c)**
- F384** [Reg. 55A\(4\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **3**

Flat-rate scheme for small businesses

55B.—(1) The Commissioners may, subject to the requirements of this Part, authorise a taxable person to account for and pay VAT in respect of his relevant supplies in accordance with the scheme with effect from—

- (a) the beginning of his next prescribed accounting period after the date on which the Commissioners are notified ^{F385}... of his desire to be so authorised, or
- (b) such earlier or later date as may be agreed between him and the Commissioners.
- (2) The date with effect from which a person is so authorised shall be known as his start date.
- (3) The Commissioners may refuse to so authorise a person if they consider it is necessary for the protection of the revenue that he is not so authorised.
- (4) A flat-rate trader shall continue to account for VAT in accordance with the scheme until his end date.

- F385** Words in [reg. 55B\(1\)\(a\)](#) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **17**

Relevant supplies and purchases

55C.—(1) Subject to paragraphs (3) [^{F386}, (5) and (6)], any—

- (a) supply of any goods or services to,
- (b) acquisition of any goods from another member State by, or
- (c) importation of any goods ^{F387}... by,

a flat-rate trader is a relevant purchase of his.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this regulation, any supply made by a person when he is not a flat-rate trader is not a relevant supply of his.

(3) Subject to [^{F388}paragraphs (4) and (6)] below, where—

- (a) a supply is made to, or made by, a person at a time when he is not a flat-rate trader, and
- (b) the operative date for VAT accounting purposes is, by virtue of regulation 57 (cash accounting scheme), a date when he is a flat-rate trader,

that supply is a relevant supply or a relevant purchase of his, as the case may be, if otherwise it would not be by virtue of paragraph (2) above.

(4) Where a person—

- (a) is entitled to any credit for input tax in respect of the supply to, or acquisition or importation by, him of capital expenditure goods,
- (b) claims any such credit, and
- (c) makes a supply of those capital expenditure goods,

the supply made by him is not a relevant supply of his, if otherwise it would be.

(5) Where by virtue of any provision of, or made under, the Act a supply is treated as made by a flat-rate trader, whether to himself or otherwise, that supply is neither a relevant supply nor a relevant purchase of his.

[^{F389}(6) Where a supply of goods [^{F390}or services] to which section 55A(6) of the Act applies (customers to account for tax on supplies of goods [^{F390}or services] of a kind used in missing trader ^{F391}... fraud) is made to, or made by, a flat rate trader, that supply is neither a relevant purchase nor a relevant supply of his.]

- F386** Words in reg. 55C(1) substituted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), regs. 1, **5(a)**
- F387** Words in reg. 55C(1)(c) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **53(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F388** Words in reg. 55C(3) substituted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), regs. 1, **5(b)**
- F389** Reg. 55C(6) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/1418\)](#), regs. 1, **5(c)**
- F390** Words in reg. 55C(6) inserted (1.11.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/2240\)](#), regs. 1, **3(2)**
- F391** Word in reg. 55C(6) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **53(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Method of accounting

55D. Subject to [^{F392}regulations [^{F393}55H, 55JB and 55KA]] below, for any prescribed accounting period of a flat-rate trader, the output tax due from him in respect of his relevant supplies shall be deemed to be the appropriate percentage of his relevant turnover for that period.

- F392** Words in reg. 55D substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(2)**
- F393** Words in reg. 55D substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **4**

Input tax

55E.—(1) For any prescribed accounting period of a flat-rate trader, he is entitled to credit for input tax in respect of any relevant purchase of his of capital expenditure goods with a value, together with the VAT chargeable, of more than £2,000.

(2) Where paragraph (1) above applies, the whole of the input tax on the goods concerned shall be regarded as used or to be used by the flat-rate trader exclusively in making taxable supplies.

(3) Section 26B(5) of the Act shall not apply to prevent a taxable person from being entitled to credit for input tax in respect of any supply, acquisition or importation by him that is not a relevant purchase of his.

(4) Nothing in this regulation gives an entitlement to credit for input tax where such entitlement is excluded by virtue of any order made under section 25(7) of the Act.

Exceptional claims for VAT relief

55F.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) the first prescribed accounting period for which a taxable person is authorised to account for and pay VAT in accordance with the scheme is the first prescribed accounting period for which he is, or is required to be, registered under the Act, and
- (b) the taxable person makes a claim in accordance with regulation 111 (exceptional claims for VAT relief).

(2) Where this regulation applies, section 26B(5) of the Act shall not apply to prevent the taxable person from being entitled to credit for input tax in relation to the matters for which he makes the claim described in paragraph (1)(b) above.

(3) Where—

- (a) this regulation applies, and
- (b) the Commissioners authorise the claim described in paragraph (1)(b) above,

the whole of the input tax on the goods or services concerned shall be regarded as used or to be used by the taxable person exclusively in making taxable supplies.

Determining relevant turnover

55G.—(1) The Commissioners shall prescribe, in a notice published by them, three methods to determine when supplies are to be treated as taking place for the purpose of ascertaining the relevant turnover of a flat-rate trader for a particular period, as follows—

- (a) “the basic turnover method”, which shall be a method based on consideration for supplies taking place in a period;
- (b) “the cash turnover method”, which shall be a method based on the actual consideration received in a period;
- (c) “the retailer’s turnover method”, which shall be a method based on the daily gross takings of a retailer.

(2) When exercising their power to prescribe these methods, the Commissioners shall prescribe what rules are to apply when a flat-rate trader ceases to use one of the methods and begins to use a different method.

(3) In any prescribed accounting period, a flat-rate trader must use one of the methods to determine the value of his relevant turnover.

Appropriate percentage

[^{F394}**55H.**—(1) [^{F395}Subject to regulation 55KA, the appropriate percentage] to be applied by a flat-rate trader for any prescribed accounting period, or part of a prescribed accounting period (as the case may be), shall be determined in accordance with this regulation and regulations 55JB and 55K.

(2) For any prescribed accounting period—

- (a) [^{F396}not falling within (b)], the appropriate percentage shall be that specified in the Table for the category of business that he is expected, [^{F397}on the first day of the period], on reasonable grounds, to carry on in that period;
- (b) current at his start date but not beginning with his start date, the appropriate percentage shall be that specified in the Table for the category of business that he is expected, at his start date, on reasonable grounds, to carry on in the remainder of the period;

^{F398}(c)

(3) Except that, where a relevant date other than his start date occurs on a day other than the first day of a prescribed accounting period, the following rules shall apply for the remainder of that prescribed accounting period—

- (a) for the remaining portion, the appropriate percentage shall be that specified in the Table for the category of business that he is expected, at the relevant date, on reasonable grounds, to carry on in that period;
- (b) “remaining portion” means that part of the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant date occurs—
 - (i) starting with the relevant date, and
 - (ii) ending on the last day of that prescribed accounting period;
- (c) the appropriate percentage specified in sub-paragraph (a) shall be applied to his relevant turnover in the remaining portion described;
- (d) if the rules set out in paragraphs (a) to (c) apply and then another relevant date occurs in the same prescribed accounting period, then—
 - (i) the existing remaining portion ends on the day before the latest relevant date,
 - (ii) another remaining portion begins on the latest relevant date, and
 - (iii) the rules in paragraph (a) to (c) shall be applied again in respect of the latest remaining portion.]

F394 Reg. 55H substituted for 55H-55JA (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **19(1)**

F395 Words in [reg. 55H\(1\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **5(a)**

F396 Words in [reg. 55H\(2\)\(a\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **5(b)(i)(aa)**

F397 Words in [reg. 55H\(2\)\(a\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **5(b)(i)(bb)**

F398 Reg. 55H(2)(c) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **5(b)(ii)**

^{F399}**Reduced appropriate percentage for newly registered period**

55JB.—(1) This regulation applies where a flat-rate trader’s start date falls within one year of his EDR.

(2) Except that this regulation does not apply where—

- (a) the Commissioners received notification of, or otherwise became fully aware of, his liability to be registered more than one year after his EDR, or
- (b) his end date or the first anniversary of his EDR falls before 1st January 2004.

(3) [^{F400}Subject to regulation 55KA, at any relevant date] on or after 1st January 2004 falling within his newly registered period, the Table shall be read as if each percentage specified in the right-hand column were reduced by one.

(4) A flat-rate trader's "newly registered period" is the period—

(a) beginning with the later of—

(i) his start date; and

(ii) the day the Commissioners received notification of, or otherwise became fully aware of, his liability to be registered under the Act, and

(b) ending on the day before the first anniversary of his EDR.]

F399 Reg. 55JB inserted (1.1.2004) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), 19(2)

F400 Words in reg. 55JB(3) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2017 (S.I. 2017/295), regs. 1(1), 6

Category of business

55K.—(1) Where, at a relevant date, a flat-rate trader is expected, on reasonable grounds, to carry on business in more than one category in the period concerned, paragraph (3) below shall apply.

^{F401}(2)

(3) He shall be regarded as being expected, on reasonable grounds, to carry on that category of business which is expected, on reasonable grounds, to be his main business activity in that period.

(4) In paragraph (3) above, his main business activity in a period is to be determined by reference to the respective proportions of his relevant turnover expected, on reasonable grounds, to be generated by each business activity expected, on reasonable grounds, to be carried on in the period.

Table

^{F402} Category of business	Appropriate percentage
Accountancy or book-keeping	14.5
Advertising	11
Agricultural services	11
Any other activity not listed elsewhere	12
Architect, civil and structural engineer or surveyor	14.5
Boarding or care of animals	12
Business services that are not listed elsewhere	12
Catering services including restaurants and takeaways	[^{F403} 4.5]
Computer and IT consultancy or data processing	14.5
Computer repair services	10.5

(1) "Labour-only building or construction services" means building or construction services where the value of materials supplied is less than 10 per cent of relevant turnover from such services; any other building or construction services are "general building or construction services".]

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

<i>[^{F402}Category of business</i>	<i>Appropriate percentage</i>
Dealing in waste or scrap	10.5
Entertainment or journalism	12.5
Estate agency or property management services	12
Farming or agriculture that is not listed elsewhere	6.5
Film, radio, television or video production	13
Financial services	13.5
Forestry or fishing	10.5
General building or construction services ⁽¹⁾	9.5
Hairdressing or other beauty treatment services	13
Hiring or renting goods	9.5
Hotel or accommodation	[^{F404} 0]
Investigation or security	12
Labour-only building or construction services ⁽¹⁾	14.5
Laundry or dry-cleaning services	12
Lawyer or legal services	14.5
Library, archive, museum or other cultural activity	9.5
Management consultancy	14
Manufacturing fabricated metal products	10.5
Manufacturing food	9
Manufacturing that is not listed elsewhere	9.5
Manufacturing yarn, textiles or clothing	9
Membership organisation	8
Mining or quarrying	10
Packaging	9
Photography	11
Post offices	5
Printing	8.5
Publishing	11
Pubs	[^{F405} 1]
Real estate activity not listed elsewhere	14
Repairing personal or household goods	10

- (1) “Labour-only building or construction services” means building or construction services where the value of materials supplied is less than 10 per cent of relevant turnover from such services; any other building or construction services are “general building or construction services”.]

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

^{F402} Category of business	Appropriate percentage
Repairing vehicles	8.5
Retailing food, confectionary, tobacco, newspapers or children's clothing	4
Retailing pharmaceuticals, medical goods, cosmetics or toiletries	8
Retailing that is not listed elsewhere	7.5
Retailing vehicles or fuel	6.5
Secretarial services	13
Social work	11
Sport or recreation	8.5
Transport or storage, including couriers, freight, removals and taxis	10
Travel agency	10.5
Veterinary medicine	11
Wholesaling agricultural products	8
Wholesaling food	7.5
Wholesaling that is not listed elsewhere	8.5

- (1) "Labour-only building or construction services" means building or construction services where the value of materials supplied is less than 10 per cent of relevant turnover from such services; any other building or construction services are "general building or construction services".]

F401 Reg. 55K(2) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(3)**

F402 Reg. 55K Table substituted (4.1.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/2940), regs. 1, **4**

F403 Word in reg. 55K Table substituted (temp.) (15.7.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Reduced Rate) (Hospitality and Tourism) (Coronavirus) Order 2020 (S.I. 2020/728), arts. 1, **6(a)** (with art. 5)

F404 Word in reg. 55K Table substituted (temp.) (15.7.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Reduced Rate) (Hospitality and Tourism) (Coronavirus) Order 2020 (S.I. 2020/728), arts. 1, **6(b)** (with art. 5)

F405 Word in reg. 55K Table substituted (temp.) (15.7.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Reduced Rate) (Hospitality and Tourism) (Coronavirus) Order 2020 (S.I. 2020/728), arts. 1, **6(c)** (with art. 5)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C22 Reg. 55K modifications by 2020 SI 728, art. 6 continued (with effect in accordance with s. 93(5)-(10) of the amending Act) by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. **93(3)** (with s. 93(4))

^{F406}Appropriate percentage for limited-cost traders

55KA.—(1) This regulation applies for determining the appropriate percentage to be applied for a prescribed accounting period in which a flat-rate trader is a limited-cost trader.

(2) Where this regulation applies, the appropriate percentage is that specified in the Table for the category of business carried on by the trader in that prescribed accounting period but the number in the right-hand column is to be read as "16.5".

(3) Except that, where regulation 55JB also applies, the number in the right-hand column is to be read as “15.5”.]

F406 Reg. 55KA inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), 7

Admission to scheme

55L.—(1) A taxable person shall be eligible to be authorised to account for VAT in accordance with the scheme at any time if—

- (a) there are reasonable grounds for believing that—
 - (i) the value of taxable supplies to be made by him in the period of one year then beginning will not exceed [^{F407}£150,000], and
 - ^{F408}(ii)
- (b) he—
 - (i) is not a tour operator,
 - (ii) is not required to carry out adjustments in relation to a capital item under Part XV, or
 - (iii) does not intend to opt to account for the VAT chargeable on a supply made by him by reference to the profit margin on the supply, in accordance with the provisions of any Order made under section 50A of the Act,
- (c) he has not, in the period of one year preceding that time—
 - (i) been convicted of any offence in connection with VAT,
 - (ii) made any payment to compound proceedings in respect of VAT under section 152 of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979(4),
 - (iii) been assessed to a penalty under section 60 of the Act, or
 - (iv) ceased to operate the scheme, and
- (d) he is not, and has not been within the past 24 months—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person.

(2) In determining the value of a person’s taxable supplies ^{F409}... for the purposes of paragraph (1) (a)—

- (a) any supply of goods or services that are capital assets of the business in the course or furtherance of which they are supplied, and
- (b) any supply of services treated as made by the recipient by virtue of section 8 of the Act (reverse charge on supplies from abroad),

shall be disregarded.

- (3) Notwithstanding the above, where a person has been—
 - (a) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (b) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (c) associated with another person,

in the period of 24 months before the date of his application, he shall not be eligible to be authorised, unless the Commissioners are satisfied that such authorisation poses no risk to the revenue.

- F407** Word in reg. 55L(1)(a)(i) substituted (10.4.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/1069\)](#), regs. 1(1), **7(1)(a)**
- F408** Reg. 55L(1)(a)(ii) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **6(a)**
- F409** Words in reg. 55L(2) omitted (1.4.2009) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **6(b)**

Withdrawal from the scheme

55M.—(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, a flat-rate trader ceases to be eligible to be authorised to account for VAT in accordance with the scheme where—

- (a) at any anniversary of his start date, the total value of his income in the period of one year then ending is more than [^{F410}£230,000],
- (b) there are reasonable grounds to believe that the total value of his income in the period of 30 days then beginning will exceed [^{F411}£230,000],
- (c) he becomes a tour operator,
- (d) he intends to acquire, construct or otherwise obtain a capital item within the meaning of regulation 112(2),
- (e) he opts to account for the VAT chargeable on a supply made by him by reference to the profit margin on the supply, in accordance with the provisions of any Order made under section 50A of the Act,
- (f) he becomes—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person,
- (g) he opts to withdraw from the scheme, or
- (h) his authorisation is terminated in accordance with regulation 55P below.

(2) A flat-rate trader does not cease to be eligible to be authorised by virtue of paragraph (1)(a) above if the Commissioners are satisfied that the total value of his income in the period of one year then beginning will not exceed [^{F412}£191,500].

(3) In determining the value of a flat-rate trader's income for the purposes of paragraphs (1)(a) and (b) and (2) above, any supply of goods or services that are capital assets of the business in the course or furtherance of which they are supplied, shall be disregarded.

[^{F413}(4) For the purposes of this regulation, “income” shall be calculated in accordance with the method specified in regulation 55G(1) (determining relevant turnover) used by the business to determine the value of its turnover whilst accounting for VAT under the scheme.

(5) Where a business has used more than one method to determine the value of its turnover whilst accounting for VAT under the scheme, the method referred to in paragraph (4) above shall be the most recent method used.]

- F410** Sum in Reg. 55M(1)(a) substituted (4.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/2940\)](#), regs. 1, **5(a)**

- F411** Sum in Reg. 55M(1)(b) substituted (4.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/2940\)](#), regs. 1, **5(b)**
- F412** Sum in Reg. 55M(2) substituted (4.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/2940\)](#), regs. 1, **5(c)**
- F413** Reg. 55M(4)(5) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **7**

Notification

55N.—^[F414](1) ^[F415]Subject to paragraph (1A), where—

- (a) at the first day of the prescribed accounting period current at any anniversary of his start date,
 - (b) the appropriate percentage to be applied by a flat-rate trader in accordance with regulation 55H(2)(a) for the prescribed accounting period just beginning differs from that applicable to his relevant turnover at the end of the previous prescribed accounting period,
- he must notify the Commissioners of that fact within 30 days of the first day of the prescribed accounting period current at the anniversary of his start date.

^[F416](1A) Paragraph (1) shall not apply where a difference in the appropriate percentage arises only because of the application of regulation 55KA.]

(2) Where a flat-rate trader begins to carry on a new business activity or ceases to carry on an existing business activity, he must notify the Commissioners of—

- (a) that fact,
- (b) the date that is the relevant date described by regulation 55A(3)(c) or (d) (as the case may be), and
- (c) the appropriate percentage to be applied to the period immediately before that relevant date and immediately after it,

within 30 days of that relevant date.]

(3) Where any of sub-paragraphs (a) to (g) of regulation 55M(1) apply, the flat-rate trader shall notify the Commissioners of that fact within 30 days.

(4) Any notification required by this regulation shall be given in writing.

- F414** Reg. 55N(1)(2) substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **18(4)**
- F415** Words in reg. 55N(1) substituted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **8(a)**
- F416** Reg. 55N(1A) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2017 \(S.I. 2017/295\)](#), regs. 1(1), **8(b)**

Termination by the Commissioners

55P. The Commissioners may terminate the authorisation of a flat-rate trader at any time if—

- (a) they consider it necessary to do so for the protection of the revenue, or
- (b) a false statement was made by, or on behalf of, him in relation to his application for authorisation.

Date of withdrawal from the scheme

55Q.—(1) The date on which a flat-rate trader ceases to be authorised to account for VAT in accordance with the scheme shall be—

- (a) where regulation 55M(1)(a) applies—
 - (i) in the case of a person who is authorised in accordance with regulation 50(1) (annual accounting scheme), the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant anniversary occurred, or the end of the month next following, whichever is the earlier, or
 - (ii) in all other cases, the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant anniversary occurred,
- (b) where regulation 55M(1)(b) applies, the beginning of the period of 30 days in question,
- (c) where regulation 55M(1)(c), (d), or (f) applies, the date the event occurred,
- (d) where regulation 55M(1)(e) applies, the beginning of the prescribed accounting period for which he makes the election described by that provision,
- (e) where regulation 55M(1)(g) applies, the date on which the Commissioners are notified in writing of his decision to cease using the scheme, or such earlier or later date as may be agreed between them and him, and
- (f) where regulation 55M(1)(h) applies, the date of issue of a notice of termination by the Commissioners or such earlier or later date as may be directed in the notification.

(2) The date with effect from which a person ceases to be so authorised shall be known as his end date.

Self-supply on withdrawal from scheme

55R.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) a person continues to be a taxable person after his end date,
- (b) for any prescribed accounting period for which he was a flat-rate trader, he was entitled to, and claimed, credit for input tax in respect of any capital expenditure goods, and
- (c) he did not, whilst he was a flat-rate trader, make a supply of those goods.

(2) Where this regulation applies, those goods shall be treated for the purposes of the Act as being, on the day after his end date, both supplied to him for the purpose of his business and supplied by him in the course or furtherance of his business.

(3) The value of a supply of goods treated under paragraph (2) above as made to or by a person shall be determined as though it were a supply falling within paragraph 6(1) of Schedule 6 to the Act.

Adjustments in respect of stock on hand at withdrawal from scheme

55S.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) a person continues to be a taxable person after his end date,
- (b) at his end date, he has stock on hand in respect of which he is not entitled to credit for input tax, and
- (c) the value of the stock on hand referred to in sub-paragraph (b) above exceeds the value of his stock on hand in respect of which he was entitled to credit for input tax, at his start date.

(2) Where this regulation applies, the taxable person, for the prescribed accounting period following that in which his end date falls, is entitled to credit for input tax in respect of his stock on hand in such amount as may be determined in accordance with a notice published by the Commissioners.

Amendment by notice

55T. The Commissioners may vary the terms of any method prescribed by them for the purposes of regulations 55G or 55S by publishing a fresh notice or publishing a notice that amends an existing notice.

Reverse charges

55U. Section 8 of the Act (reverse charge on supplies from abroad) shall not apply to any relevant supply or relevant purchase of a flat-rate trader.

Bad debt relief

55V.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) a person has made a relevant supply,
- (b) he has used the cash turnover method to determine the value of his relevant turnover for the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant supply was made,
- (c) he has not accounted for and paid VAT on the supply,
- (d) the whole or any part of the consideration for the supply has been written off in his accounts as a bad debt, and
- (e) a period of 6 months (beginning with the date of the supply) has elapsed.

(2) Where this regulation applies—

- (a) section 36 of the Act(5) (bad debts) and any regulations made thereunder shall apply as if the conditions set out in subsection (1) of that section are satisfied, and
- (b) the amount of refund of VAT to which the person is entitled under that section shall be the VAT chargeable on the relevant supply described in paragraph (1) above less the flat-rate amount.

(3) In paragraph (2)(b) above, the flat-rate amount is—

$A \times B$

where—

A is the appropriate percentage applicable for the prescribed accounting period, or part thereof, in which the relevant supply was made, and

B is the value of the relevant supply together with the VAT chargeable thereon.]

PART VIII

CASH ACCOUNTING

Interpretation of Part VIII

56. In this Part—

“money” means banknotes or coins;

“notice” means any notice published pursuant to this Part.

Commencement Information

I45 Reg. 56 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Cash accounting scheme

57. A taxable person may, subject to this Part and to such conditions as are described in a notice published by the Commissioners, account for VAT in accordance with a scheme (hereinafter referred to in this Part as “the scheme”) by which the operative dates for VAT accounting purposes shall be—

- (a) for output tax, the day on which payment or other consideration is received or the date of any cheque, if later; and
- (b) for input tax, the date on which payment is made or other consideration is given, or the date of any cheque, if later.

Commencement Information

I46 Reg. 57 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F417}**57A.**—(1) A person shall not account for VAT in accordance with the scheme in respect of any relevant supplies or relevant purchases of his.

(2) In this regulation, “relevant supplies” and “relevant purchases” have the same meanings as in Part VIIA (flat-rate scheme for small businesses).]

F417 [Reg. 57A](#) inserted (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\), 8](#)

Admission to the scheme

[^{F418}**58.**—(1) Without prejudice to paragraph (4) below, a taxable person shall be eligible to begin to operate the scheme from the beginning of any prescribed accounting period if—

- (a) he has reasonable grounds for believing that the value of taxable supplies to be made by him in the period of one year then beginning will not exceed [^{F419}£1,350,000],
 - (b) he has made all returns which he is required to make, and has—
 - (i) paid to the Commissioners all such sums shown as due on those returns and on any assessments made either under section 76 of, or Schedule 11 to, the Act, or
 - (ii) agreed an arrangement with the Commissioners for any outstanding amount of such sums as are referred to in sub-paragraph (i) above to be paid in instalments over a specific period, and
 - (c) he has not in the period of one year preceding that time—
 - (i) been convicted of any offence in connection with VAT,
 - (ii) made any payment to compound proceedings in respect of VAT under section 152 of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979,
 - (iii) been assessed to a penalty under section 60 of the Act, or
 - (iv) by virtue of regulation 64(1), ceased to be entitled to continue to operate the scheme.
- (2) The scheme shall not apply to—

- (a) lease purchase agreements;
- (b) hire purchase agreements;
- (c) conditional sale agreements;
- (d) credit sale agreements;
- (e) supplies where a VAT invoice is issued and full payment of the amount shown on the invoice is not due for a period in excess of 6 months from the date of the issue of the invoice; ^{F420} ...
- (f) supplies of goods or services in respect of which a VAT invoice is issued in advance of the delivery or making available of the goods or the performance of the services as the case may be [^{F421}; or
- (g) supplies of goods [^{F422}or services] in respect of which it is for the recipient, on the supplier's behalf, to account for and pay the VAT.]

(3) Sub-paragraph (2) (f) above shall not apply where goods have been delivered or made available in part or where services have been performed in part and the VAT invoice in question relates solely to that part of the goods which have been delivered or made available or that part of the services which have been performed.

(4) A person shall not be entitled to begin to operate the scheme if the Commissioners consider it is necessary for the protection of the revenue that he shall not be so entitled.]

59. Without prejudice to the right of a person to withdraw from the scheme, the Commissioners may vary the terms of the scheme by publishing a fresh notice [^{F423}or publishing a notice which amends an existing notice].

^{F424}**60.**—(1) Without prejudice to regulation 64 below, a person shall withdraw from the scheme immediately at the end of a prescribed accounting period of his if the value of taxable supplies made by him in the period of one year ending at the end of the prescribed accounting period in question has exceeded [^{F425}£1,600,000].

(2) Subject to regulations 61 to 63 below a person may withdraw from the scheme at the end of any prescribed accounting period.

(3) The requirement in paragraph (1) above shall not apply where the Commissioners allow or direct otherwise.]

^{F426}**61.**—(1) Subject to paragraph (2), a person who ceases to operate the scheme, either of his own volition or because the value of taxable supplies made by him exceeds the level provided for in regulation 60(1), must—

- (a) settle up, or
- (b) apply transitional arrangements.

(2) Where the value of taxable supplies made by a person in the period of three months ending at the end of the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to operate the scheme has exceeded [^{F427}£1,350,000], he may not apply transitional arrangements.

(3) In paragraph (1)(a), “settle up” means account for and pay on a return made for the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to operate the scheme—

- (a) all VAT that he would have been required to pay to the Commissioners during the time when he operated the scheme, if he had not then been operating the scheme, minus
- (b) all VAT accounted for and paid to the Commissioners in accordance with the scheme, subject to any adjustment for credit for input tax.

(4) In paragraph (1)(b), “apply transitional arrangements” means continue to operate the scheme in respect of his scheme supplies for 6 months after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to operate the scheme.

(5) In paragraph (4), “scheme supplies” means supplies made and received while he operated the scheme that are not excluded from the scheme by virtue of regulation 57A or 58 or conditions described in a notice.

(6) Where a person chooses to apply transitional arrangements, he shall account for and pay on a return made for the first prescribed accounting period that ends 6 months or more after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to operate the scheme—

- (a) all VAT that he would have been required to pay to the Commissioners during the time when he operated the scheme, if he had not then been operating the scheme, minus
- (b) all VAT accounted for and paid to the Commissioners in accordance with the scheme (including any VAT accounted for and paid because he applied transitional arrangements), subject to any adjustment for credit for input tax.]

^{F428}62. Where a person operating the scheme becomes insolvent he shall within 2 months of the date of insolvency account for VAT due on all supplies made and received up to the date of insolvency which has not otherwise been accounted for, subject to any credit for input tax.]

63. —

^{F429}(1) Where a person operating the scheme ceases business or ceases to be registered he shall within 2 months or such longer period as the Commissioners may allow, make a return accounting for, and pay, VAT due on all supplies made and received up to the date of cessation which has not otherwise been accounted for, subject to any adjustment for credit for input tax.].

^{F430}(2) Where a business or part of a business carried on by a person operating the scheme is transferred as a going concern and regulation 6(1) does not apply, the transferor shall within 2 months or such longer period as the Commissioners may allow, make a return accounting for, and pay, VAT due on all supplies made and received which has not otherwise been accounted for, subject to credit for input tax.]

(3) Where a business carried on by a person operating the scheme is transferred in circumstances where regulation ^{F431}6(1)] applies, the transferee shall continue to account for and pay VAT as if he were a person operating the scheme on supplies made and received by the transferor prior to the date of transfer.

F418 Reg. 58 substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **3**

F419 Sum in reg. 58(1)(a) substituted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/768), regs. 1, **3**

F420 Word in reg. 58(2)(e) omitted (1.6.2007) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **6**

F421 Reg. 58(2)(g) and word inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), regs. 1, **6**

F422 Words in reg. 58(2)(g) inserted (1.11.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/2240), regs. 1, **3(3)**

F423 Words in reg. 59 inserted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **4**

F424 Reg. 60 substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **5**

F425 Sum in reg. 60(1) substituted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/768), regs. 1, **4**

- F426** Reg. 61 substituted (1.4.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/767\)](#), regs. 1, **9**
- F427** Sum in reg. 61(2) substituted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **5**
- F428** Reg. 62 substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1614\)](#), regs. 1, **7**
- F429** Reg. 63(1) substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1614\)](#), regs. 1, **8(a)**
- F430** Reg. 63(2) substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1614\)](#), regs. 1, **8(b)**
- F431** Word in reg. 63(3) substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1614\)](#), regs. 1, **8(c)**

Commencement Information

- I47** Reg. 59 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)
- I48** Reg. 63 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Withdrawal from the scheme

- [^{F432}**64.**—(1) A person shall not be entitled to continue to operate the scheme where—
- (a) he has, while operating the scheme, been convicted of an offence in connection with VAT or has made a payment to compound such proceedings under section 152 of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979,
 - (b) he has while operating the scheme been assessed to a penalty under section 60 of the Act,
 - (c) he has failed to leave the scheme as required by regulation 60(1) above, or
 - (d) the Commissioners consider it necessary for the protection of the revenue that he shall not be so entitled.
- (2) A person who, by virtue of paragraph (1) above, ceases to be entitled to continue to operate the scheme shall account for and pay on a return made for the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to be so entitled—
- (a) all VAT which he would have been required to pay to the Commissioners during the time when he operated the scheme, if he had not then been operating the scheme, less
 - (b) all VAT accounted for and paid to the Commissioners in accordance with the scheme, subject to any adjustment for credit for input tax.]

- F432** [Reg. 64](#) substituted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1614\)](#), regs. 1, **9**

[^{F433}**Bad debt relief**

64A. Where a person accounts for and pays VAT in relation to a supply in accordance with regulation 61(3) or (6) or 64(2), he shall be treated for the purposes of section 36(1)(a) of the Act as having accounted for and paid VAT on the supply in the prescribed accounting period in which he ceased to operate the scheme.]

- F433** [Reg. 64A](#) inserted (1.4.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/767\)](#), regs. 1, **10**

Accounting

65. —

(1) Except in the circumstances set out in regulations 61 to 63, VAT shall be accounted for and paid to the Commissioners by the due date prescribed for the accounting period in which payment or other consideration for the supply is received.

(2) Input tax may be credited either in the prescribed accounting period in which payment or consideration for a supply is given, or in such later period as may be agreed with the Commissioners.

(3) A person operating the scheme shall obtain and keep for a period of 6 years, or such lesser period as the Commissioners may allow, a receipted and dated VAT invoice from any taxable person to whom he has made a payment in money in respect of a taxable supply, and in such circumstances a taxable person must on request provide such a receipted and dated VAT invoice.

(4) A person operating the scheme shall keep for a period of 6 years, or such lesser period as the Commissioners may allow, a copy of any receipt which he gives under paragraph (3) above.

Commencement Information

I49 Reg. 65 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART IX

SUPPLIES BY RETAILERS

Interpretation of Part IX

66. In this Part—

[^{F434}“flat-rate trader” has the meaning given in regulation 55A;]

“notice” means any notice or leaflet published by the Commissioners pursuant to this Part;

“scheme” means a method as referred to in regulation 67.

F434 Words in [Pt. 9](#) inserted (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\), 9\(a\)](#)

Commencement Information

I50 Reg. 66 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Retail schemes

67. —

(1) The Commissioners may permit the value which is to be taken as the value, in any prescribed accounting period or part thereof, of supplies by a retailer which are taxable at other than the zero rate to be determined by a method agreed with that retailer or by any method described in a notice published by the Commissioners for that purpose; and they may publish any notice accordingly.

(2) The Commissioners may vary the terms of any method by—

- (a) publishing a fresh notice,
- (b) publishing a notice which amends an existing notice, or
- (c) adapting any method by agreement with any retailer.

68. The Commissioners may refuse to permit the value of taxable supplies to be determined in accordance with a scheme if it appears to them—

- (a) that the use of any particular scheme does not produce a fair and reasonable valuation during any period,
- (b) that it is necessary to do so for the protection of the revenue, or
- (c) that the retailer could reasonably be expected to account for VAT in accordance with regulations made under paragraph 2(1) of Schedule 11 to the Act.

69. No retailer may at any time use more than one scheme except as provided for in any notice or as the Commissioners may otherwise allow.

[^{F435}**69A.** No retailer may use a scheme at any time for which he is a flat-rate trader.]

F435 Reg. 69A inserted (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **9(b)**

Commencement Information

I51 Reg. 67 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I52 Reg. 68 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I53 Reg. 69 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notification of use of a scheme

^{F436}**70.**

F436 Reg. 70 revoked (1.11.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/2437\)](#), regs. 1, **2**

Commencement Information

I54 Reg. 70 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Changing schemes

71.—[^{F437}(1)] Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, a retailer who accounts for VAT on the basis of taxable supplies valued in accordance with any scheme shall, so long as he remains a taxable person, continue to do so for a period of not less than one year from the adoption of that scheme by him, and any change by a retailer from one scheme to another shall be made at the end of any complete year reckoned from the beginning of the prescribed accounting period in which he first adopted the scheme.

[^{F438}(2) Paragraph (1) shall not apply where a retailer ceases to operate a scheme solely because he becomes a flat-rate trader.]

F437 Reg. 71 renumbered as reg. 71(1) (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **9(c)**

F438 Reg. 71(2) inserted (25.4.2002) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1142\)](#), regs. 1(2), **9(c)**

Commencement Information

I55 Reg. 71 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Ceasing to use a scheme

72. —

(1) A retailer shall notify the Commissioners before ceasing to account for VAT on the basis of taxable supplies valued in accordance with these regulations.

(2) A retailer may be required to pay VAT on such proportion as the Commissioners may consider fair and reasonable of any sums due to him at the end of the prescribed accounting period in which he last used a scheme.

Commencement Information

I56 Reg. 72 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies under Schedule 8, Group 1

^{F439}73.

F439 Regs. 73, 74 revoked (1.11.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/2437), [regs. 1, 2](#)

Supplies under Schedule 8, Group 12

^{F439}74.

F439 Regs. 73, 74 revoked (1.11.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/2437), [regs. 1, 2](#)

Change in VAT

75. Where pursuant to any enactment there is a change in the VAT charged on any supply, including a change to or from no VAT being charged on such supply, a retailer using any scheme shall take such steps relating to that scheme as are directed in any notice applicable to him or as may be agreed between him and the Commissioners.

Commencement Information

I57 Reg. 75 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F440}PART X

TRADING STAMPS

F440 Pt. 10 revoked (1.6.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Trading Stamps\) Regulations 1995](#) (S.I. 1995/3043), [regs. 1, 2](#)

Interpretation of Part X

76.

Trading stamp scheme

- 77.
- 78.
- 79.
- 80.

PART XI

TIME OF SUPPLY AND TIME OF ACQUISITION

Goods for private use and free supplies of services

81. —

(1) Where the services referred to in paragraph 5(4) of Schedule 4 to the Act are supplied for any period, they shall be treated as being supplied on the last day of the supplier's prescribed accounting period, or of each such accounting period, in which the goods are made available or used.

(2) Where services specified in an order made by the Treasury under section 5(4) of the Act are supplied for any period, they shall be treated as being supplied on the last day of the supplier's prescribed accounting period, or of each such accounting period, in which the services are performed.

Commencement Information

I58 Reg. 81 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Services from outside the United Kingdom

^{F441}**82.**—(1) This paragraph applies to services which are treated as being made by a person under section 8(1) of the Act which are not services to which paragraph (3) below applies.

(2) Subject to paragraphs (5) and (7) below, the services to which paragraph (1) above applies shall be treated as being made when they are performed.

(3) This paragraph applies to services which are treated as being made by a person under section 8(1) of the Act and which are supplied for a period for a consideration the whole or part of which is determined or payable periodically or from time to time.

(4) Subject to paragraphs (5), (6) and (7) below, services to which paragraph (3) above applies shall be treated as separately and successively made at the end of the periods in respect of which payments are made or invoices issued and to the extent covered by the relevant payment or invoice.

(5) Where—

- (a) in the case of a supply of services to which paragraph (1) above applies, a payment is made in respect of the supply before the time applicable under paragraph (2) above, or
- (b) in the case of services to which paragraph (3) above applies, either—
 - (i) a payment is made at a time that is earlier than the end of the period to which it relates, or
 - (ii) a payment is made which is not made in respect of any identified period, or
- (c) a payment is made in respect of services—
 - (i) which are performed on or before 31st December 2009, or

- (ii) in respect of which a period as described in paragraph (4) above has ended on or before that date, or
- (iii) which the recipient has received the benefit of on or before that date,
- the services shall be treated as being made at the time the payment is made.
- (6) Where the supply of services to which paragraph (3) above applies—
- (a) commences before 1st January and continues after 31st December of any year, and
- (b) during that year no invoice is issued that has effect for the purposes of paragraph (4) above, and
- (c) no payment is made in respect of that supply,
- the services supplied during that year shall be treated as being supplied on the 31st December of that year to the extent that the recipient has received the benefit of them.
- (7) Services for which the consideration is not in money and which have been supplied during a period which—
- (a) commences on the day following the last day of the last complete prescribed accounting period in 2009 which is applicable to the recipient of the services, and
- (b) ends on 31st December 2009,
- shall be treated as being supplied on 31st December 2009.]

F441 Reg. 82 substituted (1.1.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/3241), regs. 1, **10** (with reg. 18)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C23 Reg. 82 modified (1.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Reverse Charge\) \(Anti-avoidance\) Order 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1523), arts. 1, **4(1)**

[^{F442}Goods supplied by persons outside the United Kingdom

82A. Goods which are treated as supplied by a person under section 9A of the Act shall be treated as being supplied when the goods are paid for or, if the consideration is not in money, on the last day of the prescribed accounting period in which the goods are removed or made available.]

F442 Reg. 82A inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004](#) (S.I. 2004/3140), regs. 2(1), **4**

Time of acquisition

83. Where the time that goods are acquired from another member State falls to be determined in accordance with [^{F443}paragraph 4(1)(b) of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act by reference to the day of the issue, in respect of the transaction in pursuance of which the goods are acquired, of an invoice of such description as the Commissioners may by regulations prescribe, the invoice shall be one which is issued by the supplier [^{F444}or the customer and which, in either case, is issued under the provisions of the law of the member State where the goods were supplied, corresponding in relation to that member State to the provisions of regulations 13, 13A and 14.]

F443 Words in reg. 83 substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **28**

F444 Words in [reg. 83](#) substituted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), [12](#)

Commencement Information

I59 [Reg. 83](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies of land—special cases

84. —

(1) Where by or under any enactment an interest in, or right over, land is compulsorily purchased and, at the time determined in accordance with section 6(2) or (3) of the Act, the person (the grantor) from whom it is purchased does not know the amount of payment that he is to receive in respect of the purchase then goods or, as the case may require, services shall be treated as supplied each time the grantor receives any payment for the purchase.

(2) [^{F445}Subject to paragraphs (3) to (5)] where a person (the grantor) grants or assigns the fee simple in any land, and at the time of the grant or assignment, the total consideration for it is not determinable, then goods shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the following times—

- (a) the time determined in accordance with section 6(2), (4), (5), (6)^{F446}... or (10) of the Act, as the case may require, and
- (b) the earlier of the following times—
 - (i) each time that any part of the consideration which was not determinable at the time mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) above is received by the grantor, or
 - (ii) each time that the grantor issues a VAT invoice in respect of such a part.

[^{F447}(3) Paragraph (2) above shall not apply in relation to a grant or assignment falling within item 1(a) of Group 1 of Schedule 9 to the Act where any of the persons specified in paragraph (4) below intend or expect to occupy the land on a date before a date ten years after completion of the building or civil engineering work on the land, without being in occupation of it wholly or mainly for eligible purposes.

(4) The persons referred to in paragraph (3) above are—

- (a) the grantor;
- (b) any person who, with the intention or in the expectation that occupation of the land on a date before a date ten years after completion of the building or civil engineering work would not be wholly or mainly for eligible purposes—
 - (i) provides finance for the grantor's development of the land, or
 - (ii) has entered into any agreement arrangement or understanding (whether or not legally enforceable) to provide finance for the grantor's development of the land;
- (c) any person who is connected with any person of a description within sub-paragraph (a) or (b) above.

(5) For the purposes of this regulation—

- (a) Note (2) to Group 1 of Schedule 9 to the Act shall apply in determining when a building or civil engineering work is completed;
- (b) paragraph 3A(8) to (13) of Schedule 10 to the Act shall have effect for determining the meaning of “eligible purposes” and “occupation”;

- (c) “the grantor’s development of the land” means any acquisition by the grantor of an interest in the land, building or civil engineering work and includes the construction of the building or civil engineering work;
- (d) “providing finance” has the same meaning as in paragraph 3A(4) of Schedule 10 to the Act, subject to any appropriate modifications, but does not include paying the consideration for the grantor’s grant or assignment within paragraph (3) above;
- (e) any question whether one person is connected with another shall be determined in accordance with section 839 [F448 of the Taxes Act; but this is subject to sub-paragraph (f);]
- [F449](f) a company is not connected with another company only because both are under the control of—
 - (i) the Crown,
 - (ii) a Minister of the Crown,
 - (iii) a government department, or
 - (iv) a Northern Ireland department;
- (g) “company” and “control” have the same meaning as in section 839 of the Taxes Act.]]

F445 Words in [reg. 84\(2\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 1\(3\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/1069\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\), 8](#)

F446 Word in [reg. 84\(2\)\(a\)](#) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)\(b\), 13](#)

F447 [Reg. 84\(3\)-\(5\)](#) substituted for [reg. 84\(3\)-\(9\)](#) (with effect in accordance with [reg. 1\(3\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/1069\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\), 9](#)

F448 Words in [reg. 84\(5\)\(e\)](#) substituted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/1967\)](#), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F449 [Reg. 84\(5\)\(f\)\(g\)](#) inserted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/1967\)](#), [regs. 1, 3](#)

Commencement Information

I60 [Reg. 84](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Leases treated as supplies of goods

85. —

(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, where the grant of a tenancy or lease is a supply of goods by virtue of paragraph 4 of Schedule 4 to the Act, and the whole or part of the consideration for that grant is payable periodically or from time to time, goods shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the earlier of the following times—

- (a) each time that a part of the consideration is received by the supplier, or
- (b) each time that the supplier issues a VAT invoice relating to the grant.

(2) Where in respect of the grant of a tenancy or lease such as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above the supplier, at or about the beginning of any period not exceeding one year, issues a VAT invoice containing, in addition to the particulars specified in regulation 14, the following particulars—

- (a) the dates on which any parts of the consideration are to become due for payment in the period,
- (b) the amount payable (excluding VAT) on each such date, and
- (c) the rate of VAT in force at the time of the issue of the VAT invoice and the amount of VAT chargeable in accordance with that rate on each of such payments,

goods shall be treated as separately and successively supplied each time that a payment in respect of the tenancy or lease becomes due or is received by the supplier, whichever is the earlier.

(3) Where, on or before any of the dates that a payment is due as stated on an invoice issued as described in paragraph (2) above, there is a change in the VAT chargeable on supplies of the description to which the invoice relates, that invoice shall cease to be treated as a VAT invoice in respect of any such supplies for which payments are due after the change (and not received before the change).

Commencement Information

I61 Reg. 85 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies of water, gas or any form of power, heat, refrigeration [^{F450}or other cooling,] or ventilation

86. —

(1) Except in relation to a supply to which [^{F451}sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) of paragraph 28 of Schedule 9ZB to] the Act apply, and subject to paragraphs (2) and (3) below, a supply of—

- (a) water other than—
 - (i) distilled water, deionised water and water of similar purity, and
 - (ii) water comprised in any of the excepted items set out in Group 1 of Schedule 8 to the Act, or
- (b) coal gas, water gas, producer gases or similar gases, or
- (c) petroleum gases, or other gaseous hydrocarbons, in a gaseous state, or
- (d) any form of power, heat, refrigeration [^{F452}or other cooling,] or ventilation,

shall be treated as taking place each time that a payment in respect of the supply is received by the supplier, or a VAT invoice relating to the supply is issued by the supplier, whichever is the earlier.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) below, where the whole or part of the consideration for a supply such as is described in paragraph (1)(a), (b) or (c) above or of power in the form of electricity is determined or payable periodically or from time to time, goods shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the earlier of the following times—

- (a) each time that a part of the consideration is received by the supplier, or
- (b) each time that the supplier issues a VAT invoice relating to the supply.

(3) Where separate and successive supplies as described in paragraph (2) above are made under an agreement which provides for successive payments, and the supplier at or about the beginning of any period not exceeding one year, issues a VAT invoice containing, in addition to the particulars specified in regulation 14, the following particulars—

- (a) the dates on which payments under the agreement are to become due in the period,
- (b) the amount payable (excluding VAT) on each such date, and
- (c) the rate of VAT in force at the time of issue of the VAT invoice and the amount of VAT chargeable in accordance with that rate on each of such payments,

goods shall be treated as separately and successively supplied each time that payment in respect of the supply becomes due or is received by the supplier, whichever is the earlier.

(4) Where, on or before any of the dates that a payment is due as stated on an invoice issued as described in paragraph (3) above, there is a change in the VAT chargeable on supplies of the description to which the invoice relates, that invoice shall cease to be treated as a VAT invoice in

respect of any such supplies for which payments are due after the change (and not received before the change).

^{F453}(5)

- F450** Words in [reg. 86](#) heading inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\), 3\(b\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F451** Words in [reg. 86\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 29](#)
- F452** Words in [reg. 86\(1\)\(d\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\), 3\(a\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F453** [Reg. 86\(5\)](#) omitted (1.1.2013) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(7\)](#)

Commencement Information

I62 [Reg. 86](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Acquisitions of water, gas or any form of power, heat, refrigeration [^{F454}or other cooling,] or ventilation

^{F455}**87.**

- F454** Words in [reg. 87](#) heading inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\), 4](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F455** [Reg. 87](#) omitted (1.1.2013) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/2951\)](#), [regs. 1, 2\(8\)](#)

Supplier's goods in possession of buyer

88. —

(1) Except in relation to a supply mentioned in section 6(2)(c) of the Act, or to a supply to which [^{F456}sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) of paragraph 28 of Schedule 9ZB to] the Act apply, where goods are supplied under an agreement whereby the supplier retains the property therein until the goods or part of them are appropriated under the agreement by the buyer and in circumstances where the whole or part of the consideration is determined at that time, a supply of any of the goods shall be treated as taking place at the earliest of the following dates—

- (a) the date of appropriation by the buyer,
- (b) the date when a VAT invoice is issued by the supplier, or
- (c) the date when a payment is received by the supplier.

(2) If, within 14 days after appropriation of the goods or part of them by the buyer as mentioned in paragraph (1) above, the supplier issues a VAT invoice in respect of goods appropriated [^{F457}or a self-billed invoice fulfilling the conditions in regulation 13(3A) is issued by the customer], the provisions of section 6(5) of the Act shall apply to that supply.

- F456** Words in [reg. 88\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 30](#)
- F457** Words in [reg. 88\(2\)](#) inserted (1.1.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)\(b\), 15](#)

Commencement Information

I63 Reg. 88 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Retention payments

89. Where any contract [^{F458}(other than one of a description falling within regulation 93 below)] for the supply of goods (other than for a supply to which [^{F459}sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) of paragraph 28 of Schedule 9ZB to] the Act apply) or for the supply of services provides for the retention of any part of the consideration by a person pending full and satisfactory performance of the contract, or any part of it, by the supplier, goods or services (as the case may require) shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the following times—

- (a) the time determined in accordance with section 6(2), (3), (4), (5), (6), ^{F460}... (10) or (13) of the Act, as the case may require, and
- (b) the earlier of the following times—
 - (i) the time that a payment in respect of any part of the consideration which has been retained, pursuant to the terms of the contract, is received by the supplier, or
 - (ii) the time that the supplier issues a VAT invoice relating to any such part.

F458 Words in [reg. 89](#) inserted (1.1.1998) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/2887), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F459 Words in [reg. 89](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), [regs. 1, 31](#)

F460 Word in [reg. 89\(a\)](#) omitted (1.1.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), [regs. 1\(1\)\(b\), 16](#)

Commencement Information

I64 Reg. 89 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Continuous supplies of services

90. —

(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, where services [^{F461}, except those to which regulation 93 applies,] are supplied for a period for a consideration the whole or part of which is determined or payable periodically or from time to time, they shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the earlier of the following times—

- (a) each time that a payment in respect of the supplies is received by the supplier, or
- (b) each time that the supplier issues a VAT invoice relating to the supplies.

(2) Where separate and successive supplies of services as described in paragraph (1) above are made under an agreement which provides for successive payments, and the supplier at or about the beginning of any period not exceeding one year, issues a VAT invoice containing, in addition to the particulars specified in regulation 14, the following particulars—

- (a) the dates on which payments under the agreement are to become due in the period,
- (b) the amount payable (excluding VAT) on each such date, and
- (c) the rate of VAT in force at the time of issue of the VAT invoice and the amount of VAT chargeable in accordance with that rate on each of such payments,

services shall be treated as separately and successively supplied each time that a payment in respect of them becomes due or is received by the supplier, whichever is the earlier.

(3) Where, on or before any of the dates that a payment is due as stated on an invoice issued as described in paragraph (2) above, there is a change in the VAT chargeable on supplies of the description to which the invoice relates, that invoice shall cease to be treated as a VAT invoice in respect of any such supplies for which payments are due after the change (and not received before the change).

[^{F462}(4) This regulation shall not apply to any relevant services—

- (a) where the period to which a payment falling within paragraph (1), (2) or (3) above relates, ends before 1st July 1997; or
- (b) which are treated as supplied on 1st July 1997 by virtue of regulation 90A below.

(5) In this regulation and in regulations 90A and 90B below, “relevant services” means services within the description contained in paragraph 7A of Schedule 5 to the Act which are treated as supplied in the United Kingdom by virtue of [^{F463}article 18] of the Value Added Tax (Place of Supply of Services) Order 1992.]

F461 Words in [reg. 90\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.1998) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/2887\)](#), [regs. 1, 4](#)

F462 [Reg. 90\(4\)\(5\)](#) added (1.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1525\)](#), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F463 Words in [reg. 90\(5\)](#) substituted (18.3.1998) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1998 \(S.I. 1998/765\)](#), [regs. 1, 2](#)

Commencement Information

I65 Reg. 90 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F464}**90A.** Where—

- (a) relevant services are supplied for a period for a consideration the whole or part of which is determined or payable periodically or from time to time;
- (b) the period covered by the payment referred to in sub-paragraph (c) below ends on or after 1st July 1997; and
- (c) a payment in respect of the services was made before 1st July 1997,

the services shall be treated as supplied on 1st July 1997.

F464 [Regs. 90A, 90B](#) inserted (1.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1525\)](#), [regs. 1, 4](#)

90B. Where relevant services are treated as supplied on or after 1st July 1997 by virtue of regulation 90 or 90A above, the supply shall be treated as taking place only to the extent covered by the lower of—

- (a) the payment; and
- (b) so much of the payment as is properly attributable to such part of the period covered by the payment as falls after 30th June 1997.]

F464 [Regs. 90A, 90B](#) inserted (1.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1525\)](#), [regs. 1, 4](#)

Royalties and similar payments

91. Where the whole amount of the consideration for a supply of services was not ascertainable at the time when the services were performed and subsequently the use of the benefit of those services by a person other than the supplier gives rise to any payment of consideration for that supply which is—

- (a) in whole or in part determined or payable periodically or from time to time or at the end of any period,
- (b) additional to the amount, if any, already payable for the supply, and
- (c) not a payment to which regulation 90 applies,

a further supply shall be treated as taking place each time that a payment in respect of the use of the benefit of those services is received by the supplier or a VAT invoice is issued by the supplier, whichever is the earlier.

Commencement Information

I66 Reg. 91 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies of services by barristers and advocates

92. Services supplied by a barrister, or in Scotland, by an advocate, acting in that capacity, shall be treated as taking place at whichever is the earliest of the following times—

- (a) when the fee in respect of those services is received by the barrister or advocate,
- (b) when the barrister or advocate issues a VAT invoice in respect of them, or
- (c) the day when the barrister or advocate ceases to practise as such.

Commencement Information

I67 Reg. 92 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies in the construction industry

^{F465}**93.**—(1) Where services, or services together with goods, are supplied in the course of the construction, alteration, demolition, repair or maintenance of a building or any civil engineering work under a contract which provides for payment for such supplies to be made periodically or from time to time, those services or goods and services shall be treated as separately and successively supplied at the earliest of the following times—

- (a) each time that a payment is received by the supplier,
- (b) each time that the supplier issues a VAT invoice, or
- (c) where the services are services to which paragraph (2) below applies, to the extent that they have not already been treated as supplied by virtue of sub-paragraphs (a) and (b) above—
 - (i) if the services were performed on or after 9th December 1997 and before 9th June 1999, the day which falls eighteen months after the date on which those services were performed, or
 - (ii) if the services are performed on or after 9th June 1999, the day on which the services are performed.

(2) This paragraph applies if, at the time the services were, or as the case may require, are performed—

- (a) it was, or as the case may require, is the intention or expectation of—
 - (i) the supplier, or
 - (ii) a person responsible for financing the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods, that relevant land would, or as the case may require, will become (whether immediately or eventually) exempt land or, as the case may be, continue (for a period at least) to be such land, or
- (b) the supplier had, or as the case may require, has received (and used in making his supply) any supply of services or of services together with goods the time of supply of which—
 - (i) was, or
 - (ii) but for the issue by the supplier of those services or services together with goods of a VAT invoice (other than one which has been paid in full), would have been, determined by virtue of paragraph (1)(c) above.

(3) For the purposes of this regulation “relevant land” is land on which the building or civil engineering work to which the construction services relate is, or as the case may be, was situated.

(4) In this regulation references to a person's being responsible for financing the supplier's cost of supplying the services or goods and services are references to his being a person who, with the intention or in the expectation that relevant land will become, or continue (for a period at least) to be, exempt land—

- (a) has provided finance for the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods, or
- (b) has entered into any agreement, arrangement or understanding (whether or not legally enforceable) to provide finance for the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods.

(5) In this regulation references to providing finance for the supplier's cost of supplying services or services together with goods are references to doing any one or more of the following, that is to say—

- (a) directly or indirectly providing funds for meeting the whole or any part of the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods,
- (b) directly or indirectly procuring the provision of such funds by another,
- (c) directly or indirectly providing funds for discharging, in whole or in part any liability that has been or may be incurred by any person for or in connection with the raising of funds to meet the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods,
- (d) directly or indirectly procuring that any such liability is or will be discharged, in whole or in part, by another.

(6) The references in paragraph (5) above to the provision of funds for a purpose referred to in that paragraph include references to—

- (a) the making of a loan of funds that are or are to be used for that purpose,
- (b) the provision of any guarantee or other security in relation to such a loan,
- (c) the provision of any of the consideration for the issue of any shares or other securities issued wholly or partly for raising those funds, or
- (d) any other transfer of assets or value as a consequence of which any of those funds are made available for that purpose,

but do not include references to funds made available to the supplier by paying to him the whole or any part of the consideration payable for the supply of the services or services together with goods.

(7) In this regulation references to the supplier's cost of supplying the services or services together with goods are to—

- (a) amounts payable by the supplier for supplies to him of services or of goods used or to be used by him in making the supply of services or of services together with goods, and
- (b) the supplier's staff and other internal costs of making the supply of services or of services together with goods.

(8) For the purposes of this regulation relevant land is exempt land if—

- (a) the supplier,
- (b) a person responsible for financing the supplier's cost of supplying the services or goods and services, or
- (c) a person connected with the supplier or with a person responsible for financing the supplier's cost of supplying the services or goods and services,

is in occupation of the land without being in occupation of it wholly or mainly for eligible purposes.

(9) For the purposes of this regulation, but subject to paragraphs (11) and (13) below, a person's occupation at any time of any land is not capable of being occupation for eligible purposes unless he is a taxable person at that time.

(10) Subject to paragraphs (11) and (13) below, a taxable person in occupation of any land shall be taken for the purposes of this regulation to be in occupation of that land for eligible purposes to the extent only that his occupation of that land is for the purpose of making supplies which—

- (a) are or are to be made in the course or furtherance of a business carried on by him, and
- (b) are supplies of such a description that any input tax of his which was wholly attributable to those supplies would be input tax for which he would be entitled to credit.

(11) For the purposes of this regulation—

- (a) occupation of land by a body to which section 33 of the Act applies is occupation of the land for eligible purposes to the extent that the body occupies the land for purposes other than those of a business carried on by that body, and
- (b) any occupation of land by a government department (within the meaning of section 41 of the Act) is occupation of the land for eligible purposes.

(12) For the purposes of this regulation, where land of which a person is in occupation—

- (a) is being held by that person in order to be put to use by him for particular purposes, and
- (b) is not land of which he is in occupation for any other purpose,

that person shall be deemed, for so long as the conditions in sub-paragraphs (a) and (b) above are satisfied, to be in occupation of the land for the purposes for which he proposes to use it.

(13) Paragraphs (9) to (12) above shall have effect where land is in the occupation of a person who—

- (a) is not a taxable person, but
- (b) is a person whose supplies are treated for the purposes of the Act as supplies made by another person who is a taxable person,

as if the person in occupation of the land and that other person were a single taxable person.

(14) For the purposes of this regulation a person shall be taken to be in occupation of any land whether he occupies it alone or together with one or more other persons and whether he occupies all of that land or only part of it.

(15) For the purposes of this regulation, any question as to whether one person is connected with another shall be determined in accordance with section 839 of the Taxes Act ^[F466]; but this is subject to paragraph (16).]

^[F467](16) For the purposes of this regulation—

- (a) a company is not connected with another company only because both are under the control of—
 - (i) the Crown,
 - (ii) a Minister of the Crown,
 - (iii) a government department, or
 - (iv) a Northern Ireland department; and
- (b) “company” and “control” have the same meaning as in section 839 of the Taxes Act.]]

F465 Reg. 93 substituted (9.6.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/1374), regs. 1, **2**

F466 Words in reg. 93(15) inserted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/1967), regs. 1, **4**

F467 Reg. 93(16) inserted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/1967), regs. 1, **5**

General

94. ^[F468]Subject to regulation 90B above, where under this Part] of these Regulations a supply is treated as taking place each time that a payment (however expressed) is received or an invoice is issued, the supply is to be treated as taking place only to the extent covered by the payment or invoice.

F468 Words in reg. 94 substituted (1.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1525), regs. 1, **5**

Commencement Information

I68 Reg. 94 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^[F469]**94A.** In this Part a reference to receipt of payment (however expressed) includes a reference to receipt by a person to whom a right to receive it has been assigned.]

F469 Reg. 94A inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/599), regs. 1(1), **3**

^[F470]**94B.**—(1) This regulation applies in relation to the following supplies where they are provided in the circumstances referred to in paragraph (2) below—

- (a) supplies falling within regulation 85 above (leases treated as supplies of goods) other than any supply which is exempt by virtue of Group 1 of Schedule 9 to the Act or would be exempt but for the operation of paragraph 2(1) of Schedule 10 to the Act;
- (b) supplies falling within regulation 86(1) to (4) above (supplies of water, gas or any form of power, heat, refrigeration or ventilation);
- (c) supplies falling within regulation 90 above (continuous supplies of services) other than any supply which is exempt by virtue of Group 1 of Schedule 9 to the Act or would be exempt but for the operation of paragraph 2(1) of Schedule 10 to the Act.

(2) The circumstances referred to in paragraph (1) above are—

- (a) that the person making the supply and the person to whom it is made are connected with each other, or
- (b) one of those persons is an undertaking in relation to which the other is a group undertaking (except where both undertakings are treated under sections 43A to 43C of the Act as members of the same group), and
- (c) the supply is subject to the rates of VAT prescribed in section 2 or section 29A of the Act.

(3) But this regulation does not apply where a person can show that a person to whom he has made a supply of a description falling within paragraph (1) above is entitled under sections 25 and 26 of the Act to credit for all of the VAT on that supply.

[^{F471}(4) For the purposes of paragraph (2)—

- (a) any question whether one person is connected with another shall be determined in accordance with section 839 of the Taxes Act;
- (b) a company is not connected with another company only because both are under the control of—
 - (i) the Crown,
 - (ii) a Minister of the Crown,
 - (iii) a government department, or
 - (iv) a Northern Ireland department;
- (c) “company” and “control” have the same meaning as in section 839 of the Taxes Act; and
- (d) “undertaking” and “group undertaking” have the same meaning as in section 1161 of the Companies Act 2006.]

(5) Where this regulation applies, goods or services shall, to the extent that they have not already been treated as supplied by virtue of the regulations specified in paragraph (1) above (or any provision of the Act or other regulations made under the Act), and to the extent that they have been provided, be treated as separately and successively supplied—

- (a) in the case of supplies the provision of which commenced on or before 1st October 2003, at the end of the period of twelve months after that date;
- (b) in the case of supplies the provision of which commenced after 1st October 2003, at the end of the period of twelve months after the supplies commenced; or
- (c) where the Commissioners are satisfied that each category of supply has been adequately identified, on such other period end date nominated for each category and falling within the period specified in sub-paragraph (5)(a) or (b) above as may be notified by the taxable person to the Commissioners in writing,

and thereafter at the end of each subsequent period of twelve months.

(6) But where the person making the supply, within the period of six months after the time applicable under paragraph (5) above either—

- (a) issues a VAT invoice in respect of it, or
- (b) receives a payment in respect of it,

the supply shall, to the extent that it has not been treated as taking place at some other time by virtue of the regulations specified in paragraph (1) above (or any provision of the Act or other regulations made under the Act), be treated as taking place at the time the invoice is issued or the payment is received, unless the person making the supply has notified the Commissioners in writing that he elects not to avail himself of this paragraph.

(7) The Commissioners may, at the request of a taxable person, allow paragraph (6) above to apply in relation to supplies made by him (or such supplies as may be specified) as if for the period of six months there were substituted such other period as may be prescribed by them.

(8) A taxable person may after the start of any period to be established under paragraph (5) above—

- (a) in relation to some or all of his supplies, and
- (b) where the Commissioners give their approval,

select an alternative period end date falling before the end of that period (which end date but for this paragraph would be established under paragraph (5) above), from which date subsequent periods of twelve months will end.

(9) A date selected and approved under paragraph (8) above shall be the date which establishes the end of the taxable person's current period.

(10) For the purposes of paragraph (8) above, a reference to a period end established under paragraph (5) above includes a reference to a period end established by an earlier application of paragraph (8) above.

(11) Where the supply is one of the leasing of assets, and that leasing depends on one or more other leases of those assets (the superior lease or leases), then the reference in paragraph (2) above to the person making the supply includes a reference to any lessor of a superior lease.

(12) For the purposes of paragraph (11) above, a reference to the leasing of assets includes a reference to any letting, hiring or rental of assets however described, and "lessor" shall be construed accordingly.

(13) For the purposes of this regulation, goods or services are provided at the time when and to the extent that, the recipient receives the benefit of them.

(14) Where this regulation applies, the regulations specified in paragraph (1) above shall not apply to the extent that supplies have been treated as having taken place under this regulation.]

F470 Reg. 94B inserted (1.10.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/2318), regs. 1(2), **3** (with reg. 1(2))

F471 Reg. 94B(4) substituted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/1967), regs. 1, **6**

Supplies spanning change of rate etc.

95. Section 88 of the Act shall apply as if the references in subsection (2) of that section to section 6(4), (5), (6) and (10) of the Act included references to regulations 81, 82, [^{F472}82A,] 84, 85, 86(1) to (4) [^{F473},][^{F474} and 94B] of these Regulations.

F472 Word in reg. 95 inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004](#) (S.I. 2004/3140), regs. 2(1), **5**

F473 Comma in reg. 95 substituted for word (1.10.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/2318), regs. 1(2), **4** (with reg. 1(2))

F474 Words in reg. 95 inserted (1.10.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/2318), regs. 1(2), **4** (with reg. 1(2))

Commencement Information

I69 Reg. 95 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XII

VALUATION OF ACQUISITIONS

Interpretation of Part XII

96. In this Part—

“relevant transaction”, in relation to any acquisition of goods from another member State, and
“relevant time” in relation to any such acquisition, have the meanings given in [F475 paragraph 13 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act.

F475 Words in [reg. 96](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, [32](#)

Commencement Information

I70 Reg. 96 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Valuation of acquisitions

97. —

(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, the value of the relevant transaction in relation to any goods acquired in [F476 Northern Ireland from a member State] where—

- (a) the goods are charged in connection with their removal to [F477 Northern Ireland] with a duty of excise; or
- (b) on that removal are subject, in accordance with any provision for the time being having effect for transitional purposes in connection with the accession of any State to the [F478 European Union], to any [F478 EU] customs duty or agricultural levy of the [F479 EU],

shall be taken, for the purposes of the Act, to be the sum of its value apart from [F480 paragraph 10 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act and the amount, so far as not already included in that value, of the excise duty, [F478 EU] customs duty or, as the case may be, agricultural levy which has been or is to be paid in respect of those goods.

(2) Paragraph (1) above does not apply to a transaction in pursuance of which there is an acquisition of goods which, under subsection (4) of section 18 of the Act, is treated as taking place before the duty point within the meaning of that section.

F476 Words in [reg. 97\(1\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [54\(a\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F477 Words in [reg. 97\(1\)\(a\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [54\(b\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F478 Words in Regulations substituted (22.4.2011) by [The Treaty of Lisbon \(Changes in Terminology\) Order 2011 \(S.I. 2011/1043\)](#), arts. 2, [3-6](#)

F479 Word in [reg. 97\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [54\(c\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F480 Words in [reg. 97\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, [33](#)

Commencement Information

I71 Reg. 97 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XIII

PLACE OF SUPPLY

Distance sales from ^{F481}Northern Ireland to the EU]

98. —

(1) Where a person has exercised an option in the United Kingdom corresponding to an option mentioned in ^{F482}paragraph 48(2) of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act, in respect of supplies involving the removal of goods ^{F483}[^{F483}from Northern Ireland to a member State], he shall notify the Commissioners in writing of the exercise of that option not less than 30 days before the date on which the first supply to which the option relates is made.

(2) The notification referred to in paragraph (1) above shall contain the name of the member State to which the goods have been, or are to be, removed under the direction or control of the person making the supply.

(3) Any person who has notified the Commissioners in accordance with paragraph (1) above shall within 30 days of the date of the first supply as is mentioned in that paragraph furnish to the Commissioners documentary evidence that he has notified the member State of the exercise of his option.

(4) Where a person has notified the Commissioners in accordance with paragraph (1) above he may withdraw his notification by giving a further written notification but that further notification must specify the date upon which the first notification is to be withdrawn, which date must not be earlier than—

- (a) the 1st January which is, or next follows, the second anniversary of the date of the making of the first supply mentioned above to which the option relates, and
- (b) the day 30 days after the receipt by the Commissioners of the further notification,

and not later than 30 days before the date of the first supply which he intends to make after the withdrawal.

F481 Words in [reg. 98](#) heading substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 55\(a\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

F482 Words in [reg. 98\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 34](#)

F483 Words in [reg. 98\(1\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 55\(b\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I72 Reg. 98 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XIV

INPUT TAX AND PARTIAL EXEMPTION

Interpretation of Part XIV and longer periods

99. —

(1) In this Part—

^[F484](a) ^[F485]“exempt input tax” means input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him in so far as they are used by him or are to be used by him, or a successor of his, in making exempt supplies, or supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be exempt if made in the United Kingdom, other than any input tax which is allowable under regulation ^[F486]101, ^[F487]102, ^[F488]103, 103A or 103B; and “successor” in this paragraph has the same meaning as in regulation 107D;]

(b) “prescribed accounting period” means—

- (i) a prescribed accounting period such as is referred to in regulation 25, or
- (ii) a special accounting period, where the first prescribed accounting period would otherwise be 6 months or longer, save that this paragraph shall not apply where the reference to the prescribed accounting period is used solely in order to identify a particular return;

(c) “special accounting period” means each of a succession of periods of the same length as the next prescribed accounting period which does not exceed 3 months, and—

- (i) the last such period shall end on the day before the commencement of that next prescribed accounting period, and
- (ii) the first such period shall commence on the effective date of registration determined in accordance with Schedule 1 ^[F489], ^[F490]1A, ^[F491]3A, Part 8 or 9 of Schedule 9ZA or Schedule 9ZC]] to the Act and end on the day before the commencement of the second such period;

(d) the “tax year” of a taxable person means—

- (i) the first period of 12 calendar months commencing on the first day of April, May or June, according to the prescribed accounting periods allocated to him, next following his effective date of registration determined in accordance with Schedule 1 ^[F489], ^[F492]1A, ^[F493]3A, Part 8 or 9 of Schedule 9ZA or Schedule 9ZC]] to the Act, or
- (ii) any subsequent period of 12 calendar months commencing on the day following the end of his first, or any subsequent, tax year,

save that the Commissioners may approve or direct that a tax year shall be a period of other than 12 calendar months or that it shall commence on a date other than that determined in accordance with paragraph (i) or (ii) above;

(e) the “registration period” of a taxable person means the period commencing on his effective date of registration determined in accordance with Schedule 1 ^[F489], ^[F494]1A, ^[F495]3A, Part 8 or 9 of Schedule 9ZA or Schedule 9ZC]] to the Act and ending on the day before the commencement of his first tax year.

^[F496](1A) In this Part “non-business VAT” has the meaning given in section 24(5)(b) of the Act.]

(2) In this Part, any reference to goods or services shall be construed as including a reference to anything which is supplied by way of a supply of goods or a supply of services respectively.

(3) The provisions of paragraphs (4), (5), (6) and (7) below shall be used for determining the longer period applicable to taxable persons under this Part.

(4) A taxable person who incurs exempt input tax during any tax year shall have applied to him a longer period which shall correspond with that tax year unless he did not incur exempt input tax during his immediately preceding tax year or registration period, in which case his longer period shall—

- (a) begin on the first day of the first prescribed accounting period in which he incurs exempt input tax, and
- (b) end on the last day of that tax year,

except where he incurs exempt input tax only in the last prescribed accounting period of his tax year, in which case no longer period shall be applied to him in respect of that tax year.

(5) A taxable person who incurs exempt input tax during his registration period shall have applied to him a longer period which shall begin on the first day on which he incurs exempt input tax and end on the day before the commencement of his first tax year.

(6) In the case of a taxable person ceasing to be taxable during a longer period applicable to him, that longer period shall end on the day when he ceases to be taxable.

(7) The Commissioners may approve in the case of a taxable person who incurs exempt input tax, or a class of such persons, that a longer period shall apply which need not correspond with a tax year.

F484 Reg. 99(1)(a) substituted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3114), regs. 1, **6**

F485 Reg. 99(1)(a) and words substituted (18.4.2002 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/1074), regs. 1, **3**

F486 Word in reg. 99(1)(a) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **3** (with reg. 1(2))

F487 Word in reg. 99(1)(a) inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/768), regs. 1, **6**

F488 Words in reg. 99(1)(a) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004](#) (S.I. 2004/3140), regs. 2(3), **9**

F489 Words in reg. 99(1)(c)-(e) inserted (22.3.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/794), regs. 1, **6**

F490 Word in reg. 99(1)(c)(ii) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **16(a)**

F491 Words in reg. 99(1)(c)(ii) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **35**

F492 Word in reg. 99(1)(d)(i) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **16(b)**

F493 Words in reg. 99(1)(d)(i) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **35**

F494 Word in reg. 99(1)(e) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **16(c)**

F495 Words in reg. 99(1)(e) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **35**

F496 Reg. 99(1A) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **5**

Commencement Information

I73 Reg. 99 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

100. Nothing in this Part shall be construed as allowing a taxable person to deduct the whole or any part of VAT on the importation or acquisition by him of goods or the supply to him of goods or services where those goods or services are not used or to be used by him in making supplies in the course or furtherance of a business carried on by him.]

F484 Reg. 99(1)(a) substituted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3114), regs. 1, 6

Commencement Information

I74 Reg. 100 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Attribution of input tax to taxable supplies

101. —

(1) Subject to [^{F497}regulations 102, 103A, 105A and 106ZA], the amount of input tax which a taxable person shall be entitled to deduct provisionally shall be that amount which is attributable to taxable supplies in accordance with this regulation.

(2) [^{F498}Subject to paragraph (8) below and regulation 107(1)(g)(ii),] in respect of each prescribed accounting period—

- (a) goods imported or acquired by and, ^{F499}... goods or services supplied to, the taxable person in the period shall be identified,
- (b) there shall be attributed to taxable supplies the whole of the input tax on such of those goods or services as are used or to be used by him exclusively in making taxable supplies,
- (c) no part of the input tax on such of those goods or services as are used or to be used by him exclusively in making exempt supplies, or in carrying on any activity other than the making of taxable supplies, shall be attributed to taxable supplies, ^{F500}...
- (d) [^{F501}where a taxable person does not have an immediately preceding longer period and subject to subparagraph (e) below,] there shall be attributed to taxable supplies such proportion of the [^{F502}residual input tax] as bears the same ratio to the total of such input tax as the value of taxable supplies made by him bears to the value of all supplies made by him in the period.

[^{F503}(e) the attribution required by subparagraph (d) above may be made on the basis of the extent to which the goods or services are used or to be used by him in making taxable supplies,

- (f) where a taxable person has an immediately preceding longer period and subject to subparagraph (g) below, his residual input tax shall be attributed to taxable supplies by reference to the percentage recovery rate for that immediately preceding longer period, and
- (g) the attribution required by subparagraph (f) above may be made using the calculation specified in subparagraph (d) above provided that that calculation is used for all the prescribed accounting periods which fall within any longer period applicable to a taxable person.]

(3) In calculating the proportion under paragraph (2)(d) [^{F504}or (g)] above, there shall be excluded—

- (a) any sum receivable by the taxable person in respect of any supply of capital goods used by him for the purposes of his business,
- (b) any sum receivable by the taxable person in respect of any of the following descriptions of supplies made by him, where such supplies are incidental to one or more of his business activities—

- [^{F505}(i) any supply of a description falling within Group 5 of Schedule 9 to the Act,,
(ii) any other financial transaction, and
(iii) any real estate transaction,]
(c) that part of the value of any supply of goods on which output tax is not chargeable by virtue of any order made by the Treasury under section 25(7) of the Act unless the taxable person has imported, acquired or been supplied with the goods for the purpose of selling them, ^{F506} ...
(d) the value of any supply which, under or by virtue of any provision of the Act, the taxable person makes to himself, ^{F507} ...
[^{F508}(e) supplies of a description falling within paragraph (8) below][^{F509}, and
(f) the value of supplies made from an establishment situated outside the United Kingdom,]
[^{F510}(g) where a removal of goods is treated as a taxable supply by virtue of [^{F511}paragraph 31A(1)] of Schedule 9ZB to the Act, the value of that supply.]
- (4) The ratio calculated for the purpose of paragraph (2)(d) [^{F512}, (e) or (g)] above shall be expressed as a percentage and, if that percentage is not a whole number, it shall be rounded up [^{F513}as specified in paragraph (5) below].
- ^{F514}(5)
[^{F515}(5) The percentage shall be rounded up—
(a) where in any prescribed accounting period or longer period which is applied the amount of input tax which is available for attribution under paragraph 2(d) [^{F516}, (e) or (g)] above prior to any such attribution being made does not amount to more than £400,000 per month on average, to the next whole number, and
(b) in any other case, to two decimal places.]
- [^{F517}(6) For the purposes of this regulation, a “real estate transaction” includes any grant, assignment (including any transfer, disposition or sale), surrender or reverse surrender of any interest in, right over or licence to occupy land.]
- [^{F518}(7) In this regulation “taxable supplies” include supplies of a description falling within regulation 103.
- (8) Input tax incurred on goods or services acquired by or supplied to a taxable person which are used or to be used by him in whole or in part in making—
(a) supplies falling within either item 1 or item 6 of Group 5 of Schedule 9 to the Act; ^{F519} ...
^{F519}(b)
shall, whether the supply in question is made within or outside the United Kingdom, be attributed to taxable supplies on the basis of the extent to which the goods or services are used or to be used by him in making taxable supplies.
- (9) For the purposes of this regulation in relation to a taxable person—
(a) “immediately preceding longer period” means the longer period applicable to him which ends immediately before the longer period in which the prescribed accounting period in respect of which he is making the attribution required by paragraph (2)(d) to (g) above falls;
(b) “percentage recovery rate” means the amount of relevant residual input tax which he was entitled to attribute to taxable supplies under regulation 107(1)(a) to (d), expressed as a percentage of the total amount of the residual input tax which fell to be so attributed and rounded up in accordance with paragraphs (4) and (5) above;

(c) “relevant residual input tax” means all residual input tax other than that which falls to be attributed under paragraph (8) above.

(10) In this regulation “residual input tax” means input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods or services which are used or to be used by him in making both taxable and exempt supplies.]

- F497** Words in [reg. 101\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, 4
- F498** Words in [reg. 101\(2\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(b\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F499** Words in [reg. 101\(2\)\(a\)](#) omitted (28.4.1996) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), [14\(a\)](#)
- F500** Word in [reg. 101\(2\)\(c\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(c\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F501** Words in [reg. 101\(2\)\(d\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(d\)\(i\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F502** Words in [reg. 101\(2\)\(d\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(d\)\(ii\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F503** [Reg. 101\(2\)\(e\)-\(g\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(e\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F504** Words in [reg. 101\(3\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(f\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F505** [Reg. 101\(3\)\(b\)\(i\)-\(iii\)](#) substituted for [reg. 101\(3\)\(b\)\(i\)-\(v\)](#) (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/768), regs. 1, [7\(a\)](#)
- F506** Word in [reg. 101\(3\)\(c\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(g\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F507** Word in [reg. 101\(3\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 2\(1\)\(a\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015](#) (S.I. 2015/1978), regs. 1, [4\(a\)\(i\)](#)
- F508** [Reg. 101\(3\)\(e\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(i\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F509** [Reg. 101\(3\)\(f\)](#) and word inserted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 2\(1\)\(a\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015](#) (S.I. 2015/1978), regs. 1, [4\(a\)\(ii\)](#)
- F510** [Reg. 101\(3\)\(g\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [56](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F511** Words in [reg. 101\(3\)\(g\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [36](#)
- F512** Words in [reg. 101\(4\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), [4\(j\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

- F513** Words in reg. 101(4) substituted (1.4.2005) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/762), regs. 1(1), **3(1)** (with reg. 1(2))
- F514** Reg. 101(5) omitted (28.4.1996) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1996 (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), **14(b)**
- F515** Reg. 101(5) added (1.4.2005) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2005 (S.I. 2005/762), regs. 1(1), **3(2)** (with reg. 1(2))
- F516** Words in reg. 101(5) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **4(k)** (with reg. 1(2))
- F517** Reg. 101(6) inserted (1.4.2007) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.2) Regulations 2007 (S.I. 2007/768), regs. 1, **7(b)**
- F518** Reg. 101(7)-(10) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2009 (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **4(l)** (with reg. 1(2))
- F519** Reg. 101(8)(b) and word omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1)(a) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2015 (S.I. 2015/1978), regs. 1, **4(b)**

Commencement Information

- I75** Reg. 101 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Use of other methods

102. —

(1) Subject to [F520 paragraphs (2) and (9)] below and [F521 regulations 103, 103A [F522, 103B, 105A and 106ZA]], the Commissioners may approve or direct the use by a taxable person of a method other than that specified in regulation 101[F523]...

[F524(1A) A method approved or directed under paragraph (1) above—

- (a) shall be in writing,
- (b) may attribute input tax which would otherwise fall to be attributed under regulation 103 provided that, where it attributes any such input tax, it shall attribute it all, [F525]...
- (c) shall identify the supplies in respect of which it attributes input tax by reference to the relevant paragraph or paragraphs of section 26(2) of the Act,]
- [F526(d) may be based on sectors provided that the method reflects the use made of the goods and services in the business and each sector reflects—
 - (i) the use made of the goods and services in that sector,
 - (ii) the structure of the business, and
 - (iii) the type of activity undertaken by that sector, and
- (e) must exclude the value of supplies made from an establishment situated outside the United Kingdom where the method is not based on sectors.]

(2) Notwithstanding any provision of any method approved or directed to be used under this regulation which purports to have the contrary effect, in calculating the proportion of any input tax on goods or services used or to be used by the taxable person in making both taxable and exempt supplies which is to be treated as attributable to taxable supplies, the value of any supply [F527 of a description falling within regulation [F528 101(3)(a) to (d)][F529 and (g)] whether made within or outside the United Kingdom] shall be excluded.

[^{F530}(2A) Notwithstanding any provision of any method approved or directed to be used under this regulation which purports to have the contrary effect, where the method attributes input tax to exempt supplies specified by the Treasury in an order made under section 26(2)(c) of the Act—

- (a) no attribution is to be made in relation to any supplies that are made within the United Kingdom unless—
 - (i) the supply is directly linked to the export of goods and the recipient of the goods is located outside the United Kingdom, or
 - (ii) the supply is between a United Kingdom based intermediary and a United Kingdom based service provider and the recipient of any supply being arranged by the intermediary is located outside the United Kingdom, and
- (b) attribution may be made in relation to any supplies that are made within the European Union.]

(3) A taxable person using a method as approved or directed to be used by the Commissioners under paragraph (1) above shall continue to use that method unless the Commissioners approve or direct the termination of its use.

(4) Any direction under paragraph (1) or (3) above shall take effect from the date upon which the Commissioners give such direction or from such later date as they may specify.

[^{F531}(5) Any approval given or direction made under this regulation shall only have effect if it is in writing in the form of a document which identifies itself as being such an approval or direction.

(6) Where a taxable person who is using a method which has been approved or directed under this regulation incurs input tax of the description in paragraph (7) below, that input tax shall be attributed to taxable supplies to the extent that the goods or services are used or to be used in making taxable supplies expressed as a proportion of the whole use or intended use.

(7) The input tax referred to in paragraph (6) above is input tax—

- (a) the attribution of which to taxable supplies is not prescribed in whole or in part by the method referred to in paragraph (6) above, and
- (b) which does not fall to be attributed to taxable or other supplies as specified under regulations 103, 103A or 103B.

(8) Where the input tax specified in paragraph (7)(a) above is input tax the attribution of which to taxable supplies is only in part not prescribed by the method, only that part the attribution of which is not so prescribed shall fall within that paragraph.]

[^{F532}(9) With effect from 1st April 2007 the Commissioners shall not approve the use of a method under this regulation unless the taxable person has made a declaration to the effect that to the best of his knowledge and belief the method fairly and reasonably represents the extent to which goods or services are used by or are to be used by him in making taxable supplies.

(10) The declaration referred to in paragraph (9) above shall—

- (a) be in writing,
- (b) be signed by the taxable person or by a person authorised to sign it on his behalf, and
- (c) include a statement that the person signing it has taken reasonable steps to ensure that he is in possession of all relevant information.

(11) Where it appears to the Commissioners that a declaration made under this regulation is incorrect in that—

- (a) the method does not fairly and reasonably represent the extent to which goods or services are used by or are to be used by the taxable person in making taxable supplies, and
- (b) the person who signed the declaration knew or ought reasonably to have known this at the time when the declaration was made by the taxable person,

they may subject to paragraph (12) below serve on the taxable person a notice to that effect setting out their reasons in support of that notification and stating the effect of the notice.

(12) The Commissioners shall not serve a notice under this regulation unless they are satisfied that the overall result of the application of the method is an over-deduction of input tax by the taxable person.

(13) Subject to paragraph (14) below, the effect of a notice served under this regulation is that regulation 102B(1) shall apply to the person served with the notice in relation to—

- (a) prescribed accounting periods commencing on or after the effective date of the method, and
- (b) longer periods to the extent of that part of the longer period falling on or after the effective date of the method, save that no adjustment shall be required in relation to any part of any prescribed accounting period,

unless or until the method is terminated under regulation 102(3).

(14) In relation to any past prescribed accounting periods, the Commissioners may assess the amount of VAT due to the best of their judgement and notify it to the taxable person unless they allow him to account for the difference in such manner and within such time as they may require.

(15) The service of a notice on a taxable person under this regulation shall be without prejudice to the Commissioners' powers to serve a notice on him under regulation 102A and any notice served under regulation 102A shall take priority in relation to the periods which it covers.

(16) In this regulation "the effective date of the method" is the date when the method to which the declaration relates first takes effect and may predate the date when the declaration was made.

(17) In this regulation and in regulations 102A, 102B, 102C and 107, where paragraph (1A)(b) above applies, "taxable supplies" includes supplies of a description falling within regulation 103.]

- F520** Words in [reg. 102\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **8(a)**
- F521** Words in [reg. 102\(1\)](#) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **11**
- F522** Words in [reg. 102\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/559\)](#), regs. 1, **5**
- F523** Words in [reg. 102\(1\)](#) omitted (1.4.2007) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **8(b)**
- F524** [Reg. 102\(1A\)](#) inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **8(c)**
- F525** Word in [reg. 102\(1A\)](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 2\(1\)\(b\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015 \(S.I. 2015/1978\)](#), regs. 1, **5(a)**
- F526** [Reg. 102\(1A\)\(d\)\(e\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 2\(1\)\(b\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015 \(S.I. 2015/1978\)](#), regs. 1, **5(b)**
- F527** Words in [reg. 102\(2\)](#) substituted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **8(d)**
- F528** Words in [reg. 102\(2\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **5** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F529** Words in [reg. 102\(2\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **57(a)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.
- F530** [Reg. 102\(2A\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **57(b)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2](#), Sch.

- F531** Reg. 102(5)-(8) added (1.4.2005) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/762\)](#), regs. 1(1), 4
- F532** Reg. 102(9)-(17) inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, 8(e)

Commencement Information

- I76** Reg. 102 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^[F533]**102ZA.**—(1) A taxable person who is required to make an apportionment under section 24(5) of the Act in relation to goods or services which are used or are to be used partly for business purposes and partly for other purposes may effect that apportionment using a method provided for in regulation 102(1).

(2) Where the taxable person referred to in paragraph (1) is not a fully taxable person, the method used shall be the only method used to calculate that person's deductible input tax.

(3) Where a person who was a fully taxable person at the time when the method was approved subsequently incurs exempt input tax, regulation 102B shall apply from the date on which that person first incurs such exempt input tax.

(4) Where a person effects the apportionment referred to in paragraph (1) using a method provided for in regulation 102(1)—

- (a) regulations 102(1A) to (17) and 102A to 102C shall apply;
- (b) regulations 105A, 106 and 106ZA shall not apply; and
- (c) for the purposes of defining a longer period and determining an adjustment of attribution under regulation 107, "exempt input tax" shall include non-business VAT.

(5) In this regulation, a fully taxable person is a person who, disregarding paragraph (4)(c), has not incurred any exempt input tax in that person's current or immediately preceding (if any) tax year or registration period.]

- F533** [Reg. 102ZA](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), regs. 1(1), 6

^[F534]**102A.**—(1) ^[F535]Notwithstanding the Commissioners' powers to serve a notice under regulation 102,] where a taxable person—

- (a) is for the time being using a method approved or directed under regulation 102, and
- (b) that method does not fairly and reasonably represent the extent to which goods or services are used by him or are to be used by him in making taxable supplies,

the Commissioners may serve on him a notice to that effect, setting out their reasons in support of that notification and stating the effect of the notice.

(2) The effect of a notice served under this regulation is that regulation 102B shall apply to the person served with the notice in relation to—

- (a) prescribed accounting periods commencing on or after the date of the notice or such later date as may be specified in the notice, and
- (b) longer periods to the extent of that part of the longer period falling on or after the date of the notice or such later date as may be specified in the notice.

- F534** [Regs. 102A-102C](#) inserted (1.1.2004 with effect in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after 1.1.2004 in

accordance with reg. 1(2)) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **21**

F535 Words in [reg. 102A\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **9**

102B.—(1) Where this regulation applies, a taxable person shall calculate the difference between—

- (a) the attribution made by him in any prescribed accounting period or longer period, and
- (b) an attribution which represents the extent to which the goods or services are used by him or are to be used by him in making taxable supplies,

and account for the difference on the return for that prescribed accounting period or on the return on which that longer period adjustment is required to be made, except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

(2) This regulation shall apply from the date prescribed under regulation 102A(2) or 102C(2), unless or until the method referred to in regulation 102A(1)(a) or 102C(1)(a) is terminated under regulation 102(3).

F534 [Regs. 102A-102C](#) inserted (1.1.2004 with effect in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after 1.1.2004 in accordance with reg. 1(2)) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **21**

102C.—(1) Subject to regulation 102A, where a taxable person—

- (a) is for the time being using a method approved or directed under regulation 102, and
- (b) that method does not fairly and reasonably represent the extent to which goods or services are used by him or are to be used by him in making taxable supplies,

the taxable person may serve on the Commissioners a notice to that effect, setting out his reasons in support of that notification.

(2) Where the Commissioners approve a notice served under this regulation, the effect is that regulation 102B shall apply to the person serving the notice in relation to—

- (a) prescribed accounting periods commencing on or after the date of the notice or such later date as may be specified in the notice, and
- (b) longer periods to the extent of that part of the longer period falling on or after the date of the notice or such later date as may be specified in the notice.]

F534 [Regs. 102A-102C](#) inserted (1.1.2004 with effect in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after 1.1.2004 in accordance with reg. 1(2)) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003 \(S.I. 2003/3220\)](#), regs. 1(1)(b), **21**

Attribution of input tax to foreign and specified supplies

103. —

[^{F536}(1)] [^{F537}Other than where it falls to be attributed under [^{F538}regulation 101 or] a method approved or directed by the Commissioners under regulation 102,][^{F539}subject to paragraph (1A)] input tax incurred by a taxable person in any prescribed accounting period on goods imported or

acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him which are used or to be used by him in whole or in part in making—

- (a) supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be taxable supplies if made in the United Kingdom, or
- (b) supplies specified in an Order under section 26(2)(c) of the Act, [^{F540}other than supplies of a description falling within regulation 103A below,]

shall be attributed to taxable supplies to the extent that the goods or services are so used or to be used expressed as a proportion of the whole use or intended use.

[^{F541}(1A) In calculating the proportion of any input tax incurred on goods or services used or to be used by a taxable person in making both taxable and exempt supplies which is to be attributed or treated as attributed to taxable supplies, the calculation—

- (a) may be based on sectors provided that the calculation reflects the use made of the goods and services in the business and each sector reflects—
 - (i) the use made of the goods and services in that sector,
 - (ii) the structure of the business, and
 - (ii) the type of activity undertaken by that sector; and
- (b) must exclude the value of supplies made from an establishment situated outside the United Kingdom where the calculation is not based on sectors.]

^{F542}(2)

^{F542}(3)

F536 Reg. 103 renumbered as reg. 103(1) (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1)(c) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015 \(S.I. 2015/1978\)](#), regs. 1, **6(a)**

F537 Words in reg. 103 inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **10**

F538 Words in reg. 103 inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **6** (with reg. 1(2))

F539 Words in reg. 103(1) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1)(c) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015 \(S.I. 2015/1978\)](#), regs. 1, **6(b)**

F540 Words in reg. 103(1)(b) inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **7**

F541 Reg. 103(1A) inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(1)(c) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2015 \(S.I. 2015/1978\)](#), regs. 1, **6(c)**

F542 Reg. 103(2)(3) omitted (3.12.2004) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **7**

Commencement Information

I77 Reg. 103 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F543}Attribution of input tax to investment gold]

[^{F544}**103A.**—(1) This regulation applies to a taxable person who makes supplies of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act.

- (2) Input tax incurred by him in any prescribed accounting period in respect of supplies by him of a description falling within paragraph (1) above shall be allowable as being attributable to those supplies only to the following extent, that is to say where it is incurred—

- (a) on investment gold supplied to him which but for an election made under the Value Added Tax (Investment Gold) Order 1999, or but for Note 4(b) to Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act would have fallen within item 1 or 2 of that Group, or on investment gold acquired by him;
- (b) on a supply to him, an acquisition by him, or on an importation by him of gold other than investment gold which is to be transformed by him or on his behalf into investment gold;
- (c) on services supplied to him comprising a change of form, weight or purity of gold.
- (3) Where a taxable person produces investment gold or transforms any gold into investment gold he shall also be entitled to credit for input tax incurred by him on any goods or services supplied to him, any acquisitions of goods by him or any importations of goods by him, but only to the extent that they are linked to the production or transformation of that gold into investment gold.
- (4) Where input tax has been incurred on goods or services which are used or to be used in making supplies of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act and any other supply, that input tax shall be attributed to the supplies falling within item 1 or 2 to the extent that the goods or services are so used or to be used, expressed as a proportion of the whole use or intended use.
- (5) Where input tax is attributed to supplies of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 to Schedule 9 to the Act under paragraph (4) above, the taxable person shall be entitled to credit for only so much input tax as is reasonably allowable under paragraph (2) or (3) above.
- (6) For the purpose of attributing input tax to supplies of a description falling within item 1 or 2 of Group 15 of Schedule 9 to the Act under paragraph (4) above, any input tax of the description in that paragraph shall be deemed to be the only input tax incurred by the taxable person in the prescribed accounting period concerned.]

F543 Reg. 103A heading inserted (1.4.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.2\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/768\)](#), regs. 1, **11**

F544 Reg. 103A inserted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **8**

[^{F545} Attribution of input tax incurred on services and related goods used to make financial supplies

103B.—(1) This regulation applies to a taxable person who incurs input tax in the circumstances specified in paragraph (2) below.

(2) [^{F546}Other than where it falls to be attributed under regulation 101,] where—

- (a) input tax has been incurred by a taxable person in any prescribed accounting period on supplies to him of any of the services specified in paragraph (4) below and of any related goods, and
 - (b) those services and related goods are used or to be used by the taxable person in making both a relevant supply and any other supply, and
 - (c) the relevant supply is incidental to one or more of the taxable person's business activities,
- that input tax shall be attributed to taxable supplies to the extent that the services or related goods are so used or to be used expressed as a proportion of the whole use or intended use, notwithstanding any provision of any input tax attribution method that the taxable person is required or allowed to use which purports to have the contrary effect.

(3) In this regulation—

- (a) “relevant supply” means a supply of a description falling within item 1 or 6 of Group 5 of Schedule 9 to the Act ^{F547}...; and
- (b) “taxable supplies” includes supplies of a description falling within regulation 103.
- (4) The services referred to in paragraph (2)(a) above are services supplied by—
 - (a) accountants;
 - (b) advertising agencies;
 - (c) bodies which provide listing and registration services;
 - (d) financial advisers;
 - (e) lawyers;
 - (f) marketing consultants;
 - (g) persons who prepare and design documentation; and
 - (h) any person or body which provides similar services to those specified in sub-paragraphs (a) to (g) above.]

F545 Reg. 103B inserted (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(2) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **8**

F546 Words in [reg. 103B\(2\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **7** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F547 Words in [reg. 103B\(3\)\(a\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **58** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Attribution of input tax on self-supplies

104. Where under or by virtue of any provision of the Act a person makes a supply to himself, the input tax on that supply shall not be allowable as attributable to that supply.

Commencement Information

I78 Reg. 104 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Treatment of input tax attributable to exempt supplies as being attributable to taxable supplies

^{F548}**105.**

F548 [Reg. 105](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with reg. 1(3)(4) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/599\)](#), regs. 1(1), **4**

Commencement Information

I79 Reg. 105 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F549}**105A.**—(1) Subject to regulation 106ZA(1), where, in relation to a taxable person, total input tax incurred less any input tax incurred on goods or services used or to be used exclusively in making taxable supplies—

- (a) in any prescribed accounting period, or

(b) in any applicable longer period,
does not amount to more than £625 per month on average, all input tax incurred in that period shall be treated as attributable to taxable supplies provided that the value of exempt supplies does not exceed one half of the value of all supplies.

(2) In the application of paragraph (1) above to a longer period—

- (a) any treatment of input tax as attributable to taxable supplies in any prescribed accounting period shall be disregarded, and
- (b) the amount of input tax incurred on goods or services used or to be used exclusively in making taxable supplies must reflect any changes in use or intention during that period.

(3) In this regulation—

- (a) “taxable supplies” includes supplies of a description falling within regulation 103, and
- (b) “exempt supplies” means any supplies that are not taxable supplies.]

F549 Reg. 105A inserted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/559\)](#), regs. 1, 6

^{F550}**106.**—(1) [^{F551}Where regulation 105A does not apply then, subject to regulations 106A and 106ZA(1)], where relevant input tax—

- (a) in any prescribed accounting period, or
- (b) in the case of a longer period, taken together with the amount of any adjustment in respect of that period under regulation 107B—
 - (i) does not amount to more than £625 per month on average, and
 - (ii) does not exceed one half of all his input tax for the period concerned,
 all such input tax in that period shall be treated as attributable to taxable supplies.

(2) In the application of paragraph (1) above to a longer period—

- (a) any treatment of relevant input tax as attributable to taxable supplies in any prescribed accounting period shall be disregarded, and
- (b) no account shall be taken of any amount or amounts which may be deductible or payable under regulation 115.

(3) For the purposes of this regulation, relevant input tax is input tax attributed under regulations 101, 102, 103, 103A [^{F552}, 103B] and, where the case arises, regulation 107, to exempt supplies or to supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be exempt if made in the United Kingdom (not being supplies specified in an Order made under section 26(2)(c) of the Act).]

F550 Reg. 106 substituted (18.4.2002 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1074\)](#), regs. 1, 4

F551 Words in reg. 106(1) substituted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/559\)](#), regs. 1, 7

F552 Word in reg. 106(3) inserted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), 12

Commencement Information

I80 Reg. 106 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F553} **106ZA.**—(1) A taxable person who—

- (a) was entitled to attribute his input tax to taxable supplies under regulation 105A(1)(b) or regulation 106(1)(b) in his immediately preceding longer period, and
- (b) does not expect to incur more than £1,000,000 input tax in his current longer period,

may treat input tax incurred in each prescribed accounting period within his current longer period as attributable to taxable supplies, provided that he does so for all of the prescribed accounting periods that fall within that longer period.

(2) For the purposes of this regulation in relation to a taxable person, “immediately preceding longer period” means the longer period applicable to that person which ends immediately before the longer period in which the prescribed accounting period in respect of which he is making the attribution under paragraph (1) above falls.]

F553 Reg. 106ZA inserted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/559\)](#), regs. 1, 8

^{F554} **106A.**—(1) This regulation applies where regulation 107A applies.

(2) Where, taken together with the amount of any adjustment under regulation 107A, input tax attributed under regulations 101, 103 ^{F555}, 103A and 103B] to exempt supplies, or to supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be exempt if made in the United Kingdom (in each case not being supplies specified in an Order made under section 26(2)(c) of the Act)—

- (a) does not amount to more than £625 per month on average, and
- (b) does not exceed one half of all his input tax for the period concerned,

all such input tax in that period shall be treated as attributable to taxable supplies.

(3) Where, in accordance with regulations 101, 103 ^{F555}, 103A and 103B], a taxable person has attributed an amount of input tax to exempt supplies, or to supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be exempt if made in the United Kingdom (in each case not being supplies specified in an Order made under section 26(2)(c) of the Act) and, after applying regulation 107A, he is entitled to treat all his input tax as attributable to taxable supplies under paragraph (2) above, he shall—

- (a) calculate the difference between—
 - (i) the total amount of input tax for that prescribed accounting period, and
 - (ii) the amount of input tax deducted in that prescribed accounting period, taken together with the amount of any adjustment under regulation 107A, and
- (b) include this difference as an under-deduction in a return for the first prescribed accounting period next following the prescribed accounting period referred to in regulation 107A(1), except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

(4) Where in a prescribed accounting period a taxable person has treated input tax as attributable to taxable supplies under regulation 106(1) but is not entitled to do so because of the operation of paragraph (2) above, he shall include the amount so treated as an over-deduction in a return for the first prescribed accounting period next following the prescribed accounting period referred to in regulation 107A(1), except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

(5) But where a registered person has his registration cancelled at or before the end of the prescribed accounting period referred to in regulation 107A(1), he shall account for any adjustment under this regulation on his final return.]

F554 [Reg. 106A](#) inserted (18.4.2002 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/1074\)](#), regs. 1, 5

F555 Words in [reg. 106A\(2\)\(3\)](#) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), 13

Adjustment of attribution

107. —

(1) [^{F556}Subject to regulation 105A(1)(b),] where a taxable person to whom a longer period is applicable has provisionally attributed an amount of input tax to taxable supplies in accordance with a method [^{F557}or treated an amount of input tax as attributable to taxable supplies under regulation 105A(1)(a) or regulation 106ZA(1)]^{F558} ... and save as the Commissioners may dispense with the following requirement to adjust, he ^{F559}...—

- [^{F560}(a) shall, subject to [^{F561}sub-paragraphs (b), (c), (d) and (da) below], determine for the longer period the amount of input tax which is attributable to taxable supplies according to the method used in the prescribed accounting periods,
- (b) shall, where he has provisionally attributed input tax in accordance with regulation 101(2)(e) in any prescribed accounting period, determine for the longer period the amount of residual input tax which is attributable to taxable supplies on the basis of the extent to which the goods or services are used or to be used by him in making taxable supplies,
- (c) may, where he has not provisionally attributed input tax in accordance with regulation 101(2)(e) but was nevertheless entitled to do so, determine for the longer period the amount of residual input tax which is attributable to taxable supplies on the basis of the extent to which the goods or services are used or to be used by him in making taxable supplies,
- (d) shall, where he has provisionally attributed residual input tax under regulation 101(2)(f), determine for the longer period the amount of residual input tax which is attributable to taxable supplies using the calculation specified in regulation 101(2)(d) subject to the provisions of regulation 101(3) to (5),
- [^{F562}(da) shall, where he has treated an amount of input tax as attributable to taxable supplies under regulation 105A(1)(a) or regulation 106ZA(1), determine for the longer period the amount of input tax that is attributable to taxable supplies in accordance with sub-paragraphs (a) to (d) above as appropriate,]
- (e) shall [^{F563}, except where a taxable person is using a method provided for in regulation 102(1) to make the apportionment referred to in regulation 102ZA(1),] apply the tests set out in regulation 106 to determine whether all input tax in the longer period in question shall be treated as attributable to taxable supplies,
- (f) shall calculate the difference between the amount of input tax determined to be attributable to taxable supplies under subparagraphs (a) to (e) above and the amounts of input tax, if any, which were deducted in the returns for the prescribed accounting periods, and
- (g) shall include any such amount of over-deduction or under-deduction in a return for—
 - (i) the first prescribed accounting period next following the longer period, or
 - (ii) the last prescribed accounting period in the longer period,
 except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used.]

[^{F564}(2) Where a taxable person makes no adjustment as required by paragraph (1) above, the requirement shall be that the adjustment is made in the return for the first prescribed accounting period next following the longer period.]

[^{F565}(3) But where a registered person has his registration cancelled at or before the end of a longer period, he shall account for any adjustment under this regulation on his final return.]

[^{F566}(4) In this regulation “residual input tax” has the same meaning as in regulation 101(10).]

[^{F567}**107A.**—(1) This regulation applies where a taxable person has made an attribution under regulation 101(2)(b) and (d) and the prescribed accounting period does not form part of a longer period, and the attribution differs substantially from one which represents the extent to which the goods or services are used by him or are to be used by him, or a successor of his, in making taxable supplies.

(2) Where this regulation applies, the taxable person shall calculate the difference and account for it on the return for the first prescribed accounting period next following the prescribed accounting period referred to in paragraph (1) above, except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

(3) But where a registered person has his registration cancelled at or before the end of the prescribed accounting period referred to in paragraph (1) above, he shall account for any adjustment under this regulation on his final return.

107B.—(1) [^{F568}Other than where input tax falls to be attributed under regulation 101(8) or regulation 107(1)(b) or (c),] this regulation applies where a taxable person has made an attribution under [^{F569}regulation 107(1)(a) or (d)] according to the method specified in regulation 101 and that attribution differs substantially from one which represents the extent to which the goods or services are used by him or are to be used by him, or a successor of his, in making taxable supplies.

(2) Where this regulation applies the taxable person shall—

- (a) calculate the difference, and
- (b) in addition to any amount required to be included under [^{F570}regulation 107(1)(g)], account for the amount so calculated on the return for the first prescribed accounting period next following the longer period [^{F571}or the return for the last prescribed accounting period in the longer period if applicable], except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

(3) But where a registered person has his registration cancelled at or before the end of a longer period, he shall account for any adjustment under this regulation on his final return.

107C. For the purposes of regulations 107A and 107B, a difference is substantial if it exceeds—

- (a) £50,000; or
- (b) 50% of the amount of input tax falling to be apportioned under regulation 101(2)(d) within the prescribed accounting period referred to in regulation 107A(1), or longer period, as the case may be, but is not less than £25,000.

107D. For the purposes of regulations 107A and 107B a person is the successor of another if he is a person to whom that other person has—

- (a) transferred assets of his business by a transfer of that business, or part of it, as a going concern; and
- (b) the transfer of the assets is one falling by virtue of an Order under section 5(3) of the Act to be treated as neither a supply of goods nor a supply of services;

and the reference in this regulation to a person's successor includes references to the successors of his successors through any number of transfers.

107E.—(1) Regulations 107A and 107B shall not apply where the amount of input tax falling to be apportioned under regulation 101(2)(d) within the prescribed accounting period referred to in regulation 107A(1), or longer period, as the case may be, does not exceed—

- (a) in the case of a person who is a group undertaking in relation to one or more other undertakings (other than undertakings which are treated under sections 43A to 43C of the Act as members of the same group as the person), £25,000 per annum, adjusted in proportion for a period that is not 12 months; or
- (b) in the case of any other person, £50,000 per annum, adjusted in proportion for a period that is not 12 months.

(2) For the purposes of paragraph (1) above, “undertaking” and “group undertaking” have the same meaning as in [^{F572}section 1161 of the Companies Act 2006].]

[^{F573}**107F.** The references in regulations 107C and 107E to an apportionment under regulation 101(2)(d) in relation to a longer period include cases where the apportionment is made under regulation 107(1)(a) or (d) using the calculation specified in regulation 101(2)(d).]

108. —

(1) This regulation applies where a taxable person has deducted an amount of input tax which has been attributed to taxable supplies because he intended to use the goods or services in making either—

- (a) taxable supplies, or
- (b) both taxable and exempt supplies,

and during a period of 6 years commencing on the first day of the prescribed accounting period in which the attribution was determined and before that intention is fulfilled, he uses or forms an intention to use the goods or services concerned in making exempt supplies or, in the case of an attribution within sub-paragraph (a) above, in making both taxable and exempt supplies.

(2) Subject to regulation 110 and save as the Commissioners otherwise allow, where this regulation applies the taxable person shall on the return for the prescribed accounting period in which the use occurs or the intention is formed, as the case may be, account for an amount equal to the input tax which has ceased to be attributable to taxable supplies in accordance with the method which he was required to use when the input tax was first attributed and he shall repay the said amount to the Commissioners.

(3) For the purposes of this regulation any question as to the nature of any supply shall be determined in accordance with the provisions of the Act and any Regulations or Orders made thereunder in force at the time when the input tax was first attributed.

109. —

(1) This regulation applies where a taxable person has incurred an amount of input tax which has not been attributed to taxable supplies because he intended to use the goods or services in making either—

- (a) exempt supplies, or
- (b) both taxable and exempt supplies,

and during a period of 6 years commencing on the first day of the prescribed accounting period in which the attribution was determined and before that intention is fulfilled, he uses or forms an intention to use the goods or services concerned in making taxable supplies or, in the case of an attribution within sub-paragraph (a) above, in making both taxable and exempt supplies.

(2) Subject to regulation 110 and where this regulation applies, the Commissioners shall, on receipt of an application made by the taxable person in such form and manner and containing such particulars as they may direct, pay to him an amount equal to the input tax which has become attributable to taxable supplies in accordance with the method which he was required to use when the input tax was first attributed.

(3) For the purposes of this regulation any question as to the nature of any supply shall be determined in accordance with the provisions of the Act and any Regulations or Orders made thereunder in force at the time when the input tax was first attributed.

[^{F574}109A.—(1) This regulation applies where a taxable person—

- (a) has incurred an amount of input tax in relation to goods which has not been attributed to taxable supplies because the person has used the goods in making either—
 - (i) exempt supplies, or
 - (ii) both taxable supplies and exempt supplies,
- (b) is treated as having made a taxable supply of those goods (“the deemed supply”) in accordance with [^{F575}paragraph 31A] of Schedule 9ZB to the Act, and
- (c) the deemed supply is made in a subsequent tax year to the tax year in which the input tax was incurred.

(2) Subject to regulation 110 and where this regulation applies, the Commissioners shall, on receipt of an application made by the taxable person in such form and manner and containing such particulars as they may direct, pay to the person an amount equal to the input tax which has become attributable to the deemed supply in accordance with the method which the person was required to use when the input tax was first attributed.

(3) For the purposes of this regulation any question as to the nature of any supply shall be determined in accordance with the provisions of the Act or any Regulations or Orders made thereunder in force at the time when the input tax was first attributed.]

[^{F576}110.—(1) Subject to paragraph (2) below, in this regulation, in regulations [^{F577}103B,] 108 and 109 above and in Part XV of these Regulations—

- (a) “exempt supplies” includes supplies outside the United Kingdom which would be exempt if made in the United Kingdom, other than supplies of a description falling within subparagraph (b) below; and
- (b) “taxable supplies” includes supplies of a description falling within regulation [^{F578}103] above.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) below, for the purposes of identifying the use, or intended use, of goods and services in regulations 108 and 109 above and in Part XV of these Regulations—

- (a) “exempt supplies” shall be construed as including supplies of a description falling within regulation 103A(1) above, but only to the extent that there is, or would be, no credit for input tax on goods and services under that regulation; and
- (b) “taxable supplies” shall be construed as including supplies of a description falling within regulation 103A(1) above, but only to the extent that there is, or would be, credit for input tax on goods and services under that regulation.

(3) Any adjustment under regulations 108 and 109 above shall not cause any more or any less input tax to be credited, as the case may be, in respect of supplies of a description falling within regulation 103A(1) above than would be allowed or required under that regulation.

(4) Subject to [^{F579}regulations 103 and 103B], where—

- (a) regulation 108 or 109 applies,

- (b) the use to which the goods or services concerned are put, or to which they are intended to be put, includes the making of any supplies outside the United Kingdom, and
- (c) at the time when the taxable person was first required to attribute the input tax he was not required to use a method approved or directed under regulation 102 or that method did not provide expressly for the attribution of input tax attributable to supplies outside the United Kingdom,

the amount for which the taxable person shall be liable to account under regulation 108 or the amount which he is entitled to be paid under regulation 109, as the case may be, shall be calculated by reference to the extent to which the goods or services concerned are used or intended to be used in making taxable supplies, expressed as a proportion of the whole use or intended use.

[^{F563}(5) In regulations 108 and 109 a reference to—

- (a) “exempt supplies” includes a reference to non-business activities that give rise to an amount of non-business VAT;
- (b) a method which a taxable person is required to use includes a reference to an apportionment which a taxable person is required to make under section 24(5) of the Act.]]

F556 Words in [reg. 107\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **9(a)**

F557 Words in [reg. 107\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **9(b)**

F558 Words in [reg. 107\(1\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **8(a)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F559 Word in [reg. 107\(1\)](#) omitted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **8(b)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F560 [Reg. 107\(1\)\(a\)-\(g\)](#) substituted for (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **8(c)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F561 Words in [reg. 107\(1\)\(a\)](#) substituted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **9(c)**

F562 [Reg. 107\(1\)\(da\)](#) inserted (1.4.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/559), regs. 1, **9(d)**

F563 Words in [reg. 110\(5\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **8**

F564 [Reg. 107\(2\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **8(d)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F565 [Reg. 107\(3\)](#) inserted (18.4.2002 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/1074), regs. 1, **6**

F566 [Reg. 107\(4\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/820), regs. 1(1), **8(e)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

F567 [Regs. 107A-107E](#) inserted (18.4.2002 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/1074), regs. 1, **7**

- F568** Words in [reg. 107B\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(a)(i)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F569** Words in [reg. 107B\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(a)(ii)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F570** Words in [reg. 107B\(2\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(b)(i)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F571** Words in [reg. 107B\(2\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(b)(ii)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F572** Words in [reg. 107E\(2\)](#) substituted (6.4.2008) by [The Companies Act 2006 \(Consequential Amendments\) \(Taxes and National Insurance\) Order 2008 \(S.I. 2008/954\)](#), arts. 1(1), **45**
- F573** [Reg. 107F](#) inserted (1.4.2009 in relation to input tax incurred by a taxable person on goods imported or acquired by, or goods or services supplied to, him on or after that date) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/820\)](#), regs. 1(1), **10** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F574** [Reg. 109A](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **59** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F575** Words in [reg. 109A\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **37**
- F576** [Reg. 110](#) substituted (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), regs. 1, **9**
- F577** Word in [reg. 110\(1\)](#) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **14(1)**
- F578** Word in [reg. 110\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **14(2)**
- F579** Words in [reg. 110\(4\)](#) substituted (3.12.2004) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004 \(S.I. 2004/3140\)](#), regs. 2(3), **14(3)**

Commencement Information

- I81** [Reg. 107](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)
- I82** [Reg. 108](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)
- I83** [Reg. 109](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Exceptional claims for VAT relief

111. —

(1) Subject to paragraphs (2) and (4) below, on a claim made in accordance with paragraph (3) below, the Commissioners may authorise a taxable person to treat as if it were input tax—

- (a) VAT on the supply of goods or services to the taxable person before the date with effect from which he was, or was required to be, registered, or paid by him on the importation or acquisition of goods before that date, for the purpose of a business which either was carried on or was to be carried on by him at the time of such supply or payment, and
- (b) in the case of a body corporate, VAT on goods obtained for it before its incorporation, or on the supply of services before that time for its benefit or in connection with its incorporation,

provided that the person to whom the supply was made or who paid VAT on the importation or acquisition—

- (i) became a member, officer or employee of the body and was reimbursed, or has received an undertaking to be reimbursed, by the body for the whole amount of the price paid for the goods or services,
- (ii) was not at the time of the importation, acquisition or supply a taxable person, and
- (iii) imported, acquired or was supplied with the goods, or received the services, for the purpose of a business to be carried on by the body and has not used them for any purpose other than such a business.

[^{F580}(2) No VAT may be treated as if it were input tax under paragraph (1) above—

(a) in respect of—

- (i) goods or services which had been supplied, or
- (ii) save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, goods which had been consumed, by the relevant person before the date with effect from which the taxable person was, or was required to be, registered;
- (b) subject to paragraph (2A) [^{F581}, (2C) and (2D)] below, in respect of goods which had been supplied to, or imported or acquired by, the relevant person more than [^{F582}4 years] before the date with effect from which the taxable person was, or was required to be, registered;
- (c) in respect of services performed upon goods to which sub-paragraph (a) or (b) above applies; ^{F583} ...
- (d) in respect of services which had been supplied to the relevant person more than 6 months before the date with effect from which the taxable person was, or was required to be, registered]; [^{F584}or
- (e) in respect of capital items of a description falling within regulation 113.]

[^{F585}(2A) Paragraph (2)(b) above does not apply where—

- (a) the taxable person was registered before 1st May 1997; and
- (b) he did not make any returns before that date.

(2B) In paragraph (2) above references to the relevant person are references to—

- (a) the taxable person; or
- (b) in the case of paragraph (1)(b) above, the person to whom the supply had been made, or who had imported or acquired the goods, as the case may be.]

[^{F586}(2C) Where the relevant person was, or was required to be, registered on or before 1st April 2009, no VAT may be treated as if it were input tax under paragraph (1) above in respect of goods which were supplied to, or imported or acquired by the relevant person more than 3 years before the date with effect from which that person was, or was required to be, registered.

(2D) Where the relevant person was or was required to be registered on or before 31st March 2010 and paragraph (2C) above does not apply, no VAT may be treated as if it were input tax under paragraph (1) above in respect of goods which were supplied to, or imported or acquired by, the relevant person on or before 31st March 2006.]

(3) [^{F587}Subject to paragraphs (3A) and (3B) below,] a claim under paragraph (1) above shall, save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, be made on [^{F588}the first return the taxable person is required to make] and, as the Commissioners may require, be supported by invoices and other evidence.

[^{F589}(3A) Where the taxable person was registered before 1st May 1997 and has not made any returns before that date paragraph (3) above shall have effect as if for the words “the first return the taxable person is required to make” there were substituted the words “the first return the taxable person makes”.

(3B) [^{F590}Subject to paragraph (3C)] the Commissioners shall not allow a person to make any claim under paragraph (3) above in terms such that the VAT concerned would fall to be claimed as if it were input tax more than [^{F591}4 years] after the date by which the first return he is required to make is required to be made.]

[^{F592}(3C) The Commissioners shall not allow a person to make any claim under paragraph (3) above in the circumstances where the first return the taxable person was required to make was required to be made on or before 31st March 2006.]

(4) A taxable person making a claim under paragraph (1) above shall compile and preserve for such period as the Commissioners may require—

- (a) in respect of goods, a stock account showing separately quantities purchased, quantities used in the making of other goods, date of purchase and date and manner of subsequent disposals of both such quantities, and
- (b) in respect of services, a list showing their description, date of purchase and date of disposal, if any.

(5) [^{F593}Subject to paragraph (6) below,] if a person who has been, but is no longer, a taxable person makes a claim in such manner and supported by such evidence as the Commissioners may require, they may pay to him the amount of any VAT on the supply of services to him after the date with effect from which he ceased to be, or to be required to be, registered and which was attributable to any taxable supply made by him in the course or furtherance of any business carried on by him when he was, or was required to be, registered.

[^{F594}(6) Subject to paragraph (7) [^{F595}and (8)] below, no claim under paragraph (5) above may be made more than [^{F596}4 years] after the date on which the supply of services was made.

(7) Paragraph (6) above does not apply where—

- (a) the person ceased to be, or ceased to be required to be, registered before 1st May 1997; and
- (b) the supply was made before that date.]

[^{F597}(8) No claim may be made under paragraph (5) above in relation to a supply of services which was made on or before 31st March 2006.]

F580 Reg. 111(2) substituted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **7(a)**

F581 Words in reg. 111(2)(b) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **8(a)(i)**

F582 Words in reg. 111(2)(b) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **8(a)(ii)**

F583 Word in reg. 111(2)(c) revoked (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(a)** (with reg. 1(4))

F584 Reg. 111(2)(e) and word inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), regs. 1(1), **9(b)** (with reg. 1(4))

F585 Reg. 111(2A)(2B) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **7(b)**

F586 Reg. 111(2C)(2D) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/586\)](#), regs. 1, **8(b)**

F587 Words in reg. 111(3) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **7(c)**

- F588** Words in [reg. 111\(3\)](#) substituted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 7\(d\)](#)
- F589** [Reg. 111\(3A\)\(3B\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 7\(e\)](#)
- F590** Words in [reg. 111\(3B\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(c\)\(i\)](#)
- F591** Words in [reg. 111\(3B\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(c\)\(ii\)](#)
- F592** [Reg. 111\(3C\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(d\)](#)
- F593** Words in [reg. 111\(5\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 7\(f\)](#)
- F594** [Reg. 111\(6\)\(7\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 7\(g\)](#)
- F595** Words in [reg. 111\(6\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(e\)\(i\)](#)
- F596** Words in [reg. 111\(6\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(e\)\(ii\)](#)
- F597** [Reg. 111\(8\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 8\(f\)](#)

Commencement Information

- I84** [Reg. 111](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XV

ADJUSTMENTS TO THE DEDUCTION OF INPUT TAXON CAPITAL ITEMS

Interpretation of Part XV

112. —

(1) Any expression used in this Part to which a meaning is given in Part XIV of these Regulations shall, unless the contrary intention appears, have the same meaning in this Part as it has in that Part [^{F598}and in particular, exempt supplies and taxable supplies shall be accorded the same meanings as defined in regulation 110 above].

(2) Any reference in this Part to a capital item shall be construed as a reference to a capital item to which this Part applies by virtue of regulation 113, being an item which a person [^{F599}who has or acquires an interest in the item in question] (hereinafter referred to as “the owner”) uses in the course or furtherance of a business carried on by him, and for the purpose of that business, otherwise than solely for the purpose of selling the item.

[^{F600}(3) In this regulation and in regulation 114, an interest includes an interest which is treated as being supplied to a person under [^{F601}paragraph 37(1)] of Schedule 10 to the Act provided that the numerator of the fraction in [^{F602}paragraph 37(3)] of that Schedule is [^{F603}36] or more.

(4) The reference to “owner” in paragraph (2) shall be taken to refer to—

- (a) subject to sub-paragraph (b), the transferee where the whole or part of a capital item is transferred from one person to another and that transfer is not treated as a supply for the purposes of VAT; and
- (b) the representative member of a group under section 43 of the Act if the capital item is owned by a member of the group.

(5) Where the owner is a transferee or representative member, that person shall be treated as having done everything that the transferor or group member (as may be the case) has done in respect of the capital item.]

- F598** Words in [reg. 112\(1\)](#) added (1.1.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1999 \(S.I. 1999/3114\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **10**
- F599** Words in [reg. 112\(2\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), **10(a)**
- F600** [Reg. 112\(3\)-\(5\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), **10(b)**
- F601** Words in [reg. 112\(3\)](#) substituted (2.3.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2011 \(S.I. 2011/254\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), **3(a)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F602** Words in [reg. 112\(3\)](#) substituted (2.3.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2011 \(S.I. 2011/254\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), **3(b)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F603** Word in [reg. 112\(3\)](#) substituted (2.3.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2011 \(S.I. 2011/254\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), **3(c)** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

Commencement Information

I85 Reg. 112 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Capital items to which this Part applies

[^{F604}**113.**—(1) The capital items to which this Part applies are any of the items specified in paragraph (2) on or in relation to which the owner incurs VAT bearing capital expenditure of a type specified in paragraph (3), the value of which is not less than that specified in paragraph (4).

(2) The items are—

- (a) land;
- (b) a building or part of a building;
- (c) a civil engineering work or part of a civil engineering work;
- (d) a computer or an item of computer equipment;
- (e) an aircraft;
- (f) a ship, boat or other vessel.

(3) The expenditure—

- (a) in the case of an item falling within paragraph (2)(a) or (d), is the expenditure relating to its acquisition;
- (b) in the case of an item falling within paragraph (2)(b), (c), (e) or (f), is the expenditure relating to its—
 - (i) acquisition,
 - (ii) construction (including where appropriate manufacture),
 - (iii) refurbishment,
 - (iv) fitting out,
 - (v) alteration, or
 - (vi) extension (including the construction of an annex).

(4) The value for the purposes of paragraph (3) is—

- (a) not less than £250,000 where the item falls within paragraph (2)(a), (b) or (c);
- (b) not less than £50,000 where the item falls within paragraph (2)(d), (e) or (f).]

F604 Reg. 113 substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), regs. 1(1), **11** (with reg. 1(3))

[^{F605}113A.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) the owner of an item described by regulation 113(2)(a) to (c) (“O”) (or a person to whom O has granted an interest in that item) uses that item to make a grant that falls within item 1(ka) of Group 1 of Schedule 9 to the Act,
 - (b) apart from this regulation, the item would not be a capital item to which this Part applies,
 - (c) O has, no later than 31st March 2013, decided to treat the item as a capital item for the purposes of this Part, and
 - (d) O has made a written record of that decision specifying the date that it was made.
- (2) Where this regulation applies, for the item in question—
- (a) for “£250,000” in regulation 113(4)(a) substitute “£1”, but
 - (b) no adjustment of deductions of input tax shall be made under this Part for any intervals ending before 1st October 2012 that fall within the period of adjustment for the capital item as prescribed in regulation 114.]

F605 [Reg. 113A](#) inserted (1.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(1), **17**

Period of adjustment

114. —

(1) The proportion (if any) of the total input tax on a capital item which may be deducted under Part XIV shall be subject to adjustments in accordance with the provisions of this Part.

(2) Adjustments shall be made over a period determined in accordance with the following paragraphs of this regulation.

[^{F606}(3) Subject to paragraphs (3A) and (3B), the period of adjustment is—

- (a) 10 successive intervals in the case of a capital item of a description falling within regulation 113(2)(a) to (c);
- (b) 5 successive intervals in the case of a capital item of a description falling within regulation 113(2)(d) to (f),

determined in accordance with paragraphs (4) to (5B) and (7).

(3A) If, at the time of the owner’s first use, the number of intervals specified in paragraph (3) (a) or (b) (as may be the case) exceeds the number of complete years that the owner’s interest in the capital item has to run by more than one, the number of intervals shall be reduced to one more than the number of complete years that the owner’s interest has to run calculated from the date of the owner’s first use of the item (but not to less than three intervals).

(3B) Where the owner’s interest falls within regulation 112(3), the number of intervals shall be the same as the numerator of the fraction in [^{F607}paragraph 37(3)] of Schedule 10 to the Act [^{F608}divided by 12 and rounded up to the next whole number].

(3C) Where paragraph (3A) or (3B) applies, the relevant denominator in regulation 115(1) shall be adjusted accordingly.

(3D) Where a person who registers for VAT already owns an item of a description falling within regulation 113, for the purposes of calculating the period of adjustment—

- (a) one complete interval shall be deducted for each complete year which has elapsed since the date of that person's first use of the capital item prior to the date of VAT registration, and
- (b) the first interval applicable to the capital item which ends after the date of VAT registration shall be treated as a subsequent interval for the purposes of regulation 115(1).

(4) Subject to paragraphs (5A), (5B) and (7), the first interval applicable to a capital item shall commence on the day on which the owner first uses the capital item and shall end on the day before the start of his next tax year whether or not this is his first tax year.]

(5) Subject to [^{F609}paragraphs (5A), (5B) and (7)] below, each subsequent interval applicable to a capital item shall correspond with a longer period applicable to the owner, or if no longer period applies to him, a tax year of his.

[^{F610}(5A) On the first occasion during the period of adjustment applicable to a capital item that the owner of the item—

- (a) being a registered person subsequently becomes a member of a group under section 43 of the Act;
- (b) being a member of a group under section 43 ceases to be a member of that group (whether or not he becomes a member of another such group immediately thereafter); or
- (c) transfers the item in the course of the transfer of his business or part of his business as a going concern (the item therefore not being treated as supplied) in circumstances where the new owner is not, under regulation 6(1) above, registered with the registration number of and in substitution for the transferor,

the interval then applying shall end on the day before he becomes a member of a group or the day that he ceases to be a member of the group or transfers the business or part of the business (as the case may require) and thereafter each subsequent interval (if any) applicable to the capital item shall end on the successive anniversaries of that day.

(5B) Where the extent to which a capital item is used in making taxable supplies does not change between what would, but for this paragraph, have been the first interval and the first subsequent interval applicable to it and the length of the two intervals taken together does not exceed 12 months the first interval applicable to the capital item shall end on what would have been the day that the first subsequent interval expired.]

^{F611}(6)

[^{F612}(7) Where the owner of a capital item transfers it during the period of adjustment applicable to it in the course of the transfer of his business or a part of his business as a going concern (the item therefore not being treated as supplied) and the new owner is, under regulation 6(1) above, registered with the registration number of, and in substitution for the transferor, the interval applying to the capital item at the time of the transfer shall end on the last day of the longer period applying to the new owner immediately after the transfer or, if no longer period then applies to him, shall end on the last day of his tax year following the day of transfer.]

F606 Reg. 114(3), (3A)-(3D), (4) substituted for reg. 114(3), (4) (1.1.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **12** (with reg. 1(5))

F607 Words in reg. 114(3B) substituted (2.3.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2011 (S.I. 2011/254), regs. 1(1), **4(a)** (with reg. 1(2))

F608 Words in reg. 114(3B) inserted (2.3.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2011 (S.I. 2011/254), regs. 1(1), **4(b)** (with reg. 1(2))

F609 Words in reg. 114(5) substituted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **11(c)**

F610 Reg. 114(5A)(5B) inserted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **11(d)**

F611 Reg. 114(6) omitted (3.7.1997) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **11(e)**

F612 Reg. 114(7) substituted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **11(f)**

Commencement Information

I86 Reg. 114 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Method of adjustment

115. —

(1) Where in a subsequent interval applicable to a capital item, the extent to which it is used in making taxable supplies increases from the extent to which it was so used [^{F613}or to be used at the time that the original entitlement to deduction of the input tax was determined], the owner may deduct for that subsequent interval an amount calculated as follows—

(a) where the capital item falls within [^{F614}regulation 114(3)(b)]—

$$\frac{\text{the total input tax on the capital item}}{5} \times \text{the adjustment percentage;}$$

(b) where the capital item falls within [^{F615}regulation 114(3)(a)]—

$$\frac{\text{the total input tax on the capital item}}{10} \times \text{the adjustment percentage.}$$

(2) Where in a subsequent interval applicable to a capital item, the extent to which it is used in making taxable supplies decreases from the extent to which it was so used [^{F616}or to be used at the time that the original entitlement to deduction of the input tax was determined], the owner shall pay to the Commissioners for that subsequent interval an amount calculated in the manner described in paragraph (1) above.

[^{F617}(3) Paragraph (3ZA) applies where, during an interval other than the last interval applicable to a capital item, the owner—

- (a) supplies the whole or part of his interest in the capital item, or
- (b) is deemed to supply the whole or part of his interest in the capital item, or
- (c) would have been deemed to supply the whole of his interest in the capital item but for the fact that the VAT on the deemed supply (whether by virtue of its value or because it is zero-rated or exempt) would not have exceeded the sum specified in paragraph 8(1)(c) of Schedule 4 to the Act.

(3ZA) If the supply (or deemed supply) of the capital item referred to in paragraph (3) is—

- (a) a taxable supply, the owner shall be treated as using the whole or part (as may be the case) of the capital item for each of the remaining complete intervals applicable to it wholly in making taxable supplies, or
- (b) an exempt supply, the owner shall be treated as not using the whole or part (as may be the case) of the capital item for any of the remaining complete intervals applicable to it in making any taxable supplies,

and, in each case, the owner shall, except where paragraph (3A) applies, calculate for each of the remaining complete intervals applicable to the capital item, in accordance with paragraph (1) or (2) as the case may require, such amount as the owner may deduct or be liable to pay to the Commissioners.]

[^{F618}(3A) This paragraph applies if the total amount of input tax deducted or deductible by the owner of a capital item as a result of the initial deduction, any adjustments made under paragraph (1)

or (2) above and the adjustment which would apart from this paragraph fall to be made under [F619 paragraph (3ZA)] above would exceed the output tax chargeable by him [F620 on the supply of the whole or part of that capital item].

(3B) Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, where paragraph (3A) above applies the owner may deduct, or as the case may require, shall pay to the Commissioners such amount as results in the total amount of input tax deducted or deductible being equal to the output tax chargeable by him [F621 on the supply of the whole or part of the capital item].]

[F622(4) If a capital item is irretrievably lost or stolen or is totally destroyed, no further adjustment shall be made in respect of any remaining complete intervals applicable to it.]

[F623(5) Subject to paragraph (5A), for the purposes of this Part —

“the adjustment percentage” means the difference (if any) between the extent, expressed as a percentage, to which the whole or part as appropriate of the capital item was used or to be used for the making of taxable supplies at the time the original entitlement to deduction of the input tax was determined and the extent to which the whole or part of it as appropriate is so used, or is treated under paragraph (3ZA) as being so used, in the subsequent interval in question;

“the original entitlement to deduction” means the entitlement to deduction under sections 24 to 26 of the Act and regulations made under those sections;

“the total input tax on the capital item” means—

in relation to any capital item, all VAT incurred by the owner on the capital expenditure on that item (whether or not the person incurring it is VAT registered at the time that it is incurred) including any non-business VAT; and

where a person is treated as making a supply to himself under [F624 paragraph 37(1)] of Schedule 10 to the Act, the VAT charged on that supply;

“VAT bearing capital expenditure” means capital expenditure on which VAT is charged at the standard rate or at a reduced rate.]

[F625(5A) Where paragraph (3ZA) applies in respect of part of a capital item, for the remaining complete intervals the total VAT incurred on the capital item as defined in paragraph (5) shall be reduced accordingly.

(5B) The person responsible for making an adjustment under paragraph (1), (2) or (3ZA) shall be the person who is treated as the owner of the capital item under regulation 112 at the point immediately prior to the end of the interval in question or, in the case of an adjustment under paragraph (3ZA), the event specified in paragraph (3).]

(6) [F626 Subject to [F627 paragraphs (9) and (11)] below] a taxable person claiming any amount pursuant to paragraph (1) above, or liable to pay any amount pursuant to paragraph (2) above, shall include such amount in a return for the second prescribed accounting period next following the interval to which that amount relates, except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose,

F628 ...

(7) [F629 Subject to [F630 paragraphs (9) and (11)] below] a taxable person claiming any amount or amounts, or liable to pay any amount or amounts, pursuant to paragraph [F631(3ZA)] above, shall include such amount or amounts in a return for the second prescribed accounting period next following the interval in which the supply (or deemed supply) in question takes place except where the Commissioners allow another return to be used for this purpose.

[F632[F633(8) For the purposes of paragraph (9), a “specified return” means a return specified in paragraph (6) or (7).]

(9) ^{F634} ... The Commissioners shall not allow the taxable person to use a return other than a specified return unless it is the return for a prescribed accounting period commencing within 4 years of the end of the prescribed accounting period to which the specified return relates.

^{F635}(10)]

[^{F636}(11) Where a person is required to make an adjustment under paragraph (1), (2) or (3ZA) at a time when he is no longer registered for VAT, he shall make the required adjustment in his final VAT return.]

- F613** Words in [reg. 115\(1\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 1\(5\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/599), [regs. 1\(1\), 6\(a\)](#)
- F614** Words in [reg. 115\(1\)\(a\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(a\)](#)
- F615** Words in [reg. 115\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(b\)](#)
- F616** Words in [reg. 115\(2\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 1\(5\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/599), [regs. 1\(1\), 6\(a\)](#)
- F617** [Reg. 115\(3\)\(3ZA\)](#) substituted for [reg. 115\(3\)](#) (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(c\)](#)
- F618** [Reg. 115\(3A\)\(3B\)](#) inserted (3.7.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1614), [regs. 1, 12\(b\)](#)
- F619** Words in [reg. 115\(3A\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(d\)\(i\)](#)
- F620** Words in [reg. 115\(3A\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(d\)\(ii\)](#)
- F621** Words in [reg. 115\(3B\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(e\)](#)
- F622** [Reg. 115\(4\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(f\)](#)
- F623** [Reg. 115\(5\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(g\)](#) (with [reg. 1\(3\)](#))
- F624** Words in [reg. 115\(5\)](#) substituted (2.3.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2011](#) (S.I. 2011/254), [regs. 1\(1\), 5](#) (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))
- F625** [Reg. 115\(5A\)\(5B\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(h\)](#)
- F626** Words in [reg. 115\(6\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 8\(a\)](#)
- F627** Words in [reg. 115\(6\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(i\)\(i\)](#)
- F628** Words in [reg. 115\(6\)](#) omitted (1.1.2011) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(i\)\(ii\)](#)
- F629** Words in [reg. 115\(7\)](#) inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 8\(a\)](#)
- F630** Words in [reg. 115\(7\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(j\)\(i\)](#)
- F631** Word in [reg. 115\(7\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(j\)\(ii\)](#)
- F632** [Reg. 115\(8\)-\(10\)](#) substituted for [reg. 115\(8\)](#) (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), [regs. 1, 9](#)
- F633** [Reg. 115\(8\)](#) substituted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(k\)](#)
- F634** Words in [reg. 115\(9\)](#) omitted (1.1.2011) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010](#) (S.I. 2010/3022), [regs. 1\(1\), 13\(l\)](#)

F635 Reg. 115(10) omitted (1.1.2011) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **13(m)**

F636 Reg. 115(11) inserted (1.1.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **13(n)**

Commencement Information

I87 Reg. 115 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Ascertainment of taxable use of a capital item

116. —

(1) Subject to regulation 115(3) [^{F637}and (3B)] and paragraphs (2) [^{F638}, (A2)] and (3) below, for the purposes of this Part, an attribution of the total input tax on the capital item shall be determined for each subsequent interval applicable to it [^{F639}in accordance with the provisions of sections 24 to 26 of the Act and regulations made under those sections as they apply to that interval] and the proportion of the input tax thereby determined to be attributable to taxable supplies shall be treated as being the extent to which the capital item is used in making taxable supplies in that subsequent interval.

[^{F640}(A2) Subject to paragraph (2) below, the attribution of the total input tax on a capital item for subsequent intervals determined in accordance with regulation 114(5A) above shall be determined by such method as is agreed with the Commissioners.]

(2) In any particular case the Commissioners may allow another method by which, or may direct the manner in which, the extent to which a capital item is used in making taxable supplies in any subsequent interval applicable to it is to be ascertained.

(3) Where the owner of a building which is a capital item of his grants or assigns a tenancy or lease in the whole or any part of that building and that grant or assignment is a zero-rated supply to the extent only as provided by—

- (a) note [^{F641}(14)] to Group 5 of Schedule 8 to the Act, or
- (b) that note as applied to Group 6 of that Schedule by note [^{F642}(3)] to Group 6, or
- (c) paragraph 8 of Schedule 13 to the Act,

any subsequent exempt supply of his arising directly from that grant or assignment shall be disregarded in determining the extent to which the capital item is used in making taxable supplies in any interval applicable to it.

F637 Words in reg. 116(1) inserted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **13(a)(i)**

F638 Word in reg. 116(1) and comma inserted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **13(a)(ii)**

F639 Words in reg. 116(1) substituted (1.1.2011) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2010 (S.I. 2010/3022), regs. 1(1), **14**

F640 Reg. 116(A2) inserted (3.7.1997) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No.3) Regulations 1997 (S.I. 1997/1614), regs. 1, **13(b)**

F641 Word in reg. 116(3)(a) substituted (1.1.1996) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/3147), regs. 1, **5(a)**

F642 Word in reg. 116(3)(b) substituted (1.1.1996) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 1995 (S.I. 1995/3147), regs. 1, **5(b)**

Commencement Information

I88 Reg. 116 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F643}PART 15A

GOODS USED FOR NON-BUSINESS PURPOSES DURING THEIR ECONOMIC LIFE

F643 Pt. 15A inserted (1.11.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 7\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/3099\)](#), [regs. 1\(2\)\(b\)](#), [4](#)

Application

116A. This Part makes provision for calculating the full cost to a person of providing the supply of services (“relevant supply”) that is treated as made pursuant to paragraph 5(4) of Schedule 4 to the Act where goods that are held or used for the purposes of a business are used for private or non-business purposes. Where goods that are held or used for the purposes of a business have an economic life (see regulations 116C, 116D, 116G and 116L) at the time when they are used for private or non-business purposes, the value or part of the value of the relevant supply which is referable to that use on or after 1st November 2007 shall be calculated in accordance with the regulations in this Part.

Interpretation of this Part

116B.—(1) In this Part—

“full cost of the goods” means the full cost of the goods to the person (being the person making the relevant supply or any of his predecessors) who, in relation to the VAT on the goods mentioned in paragraph 5(5) of Schedule 4 to the Act, is described in that paragraph as being entitled to—

- (a) credit under sections 25 and 26 of the Act; or
- (b) a repayment under the scheme made under section 39 of the Act;

[^{F644}but, in relation to any goods which are relevant assets, the full cost shall exclude any costs on which VAT was incurred on or after 1 January 2011;]

“goods” includes land forming part of the assets of, or held or used for the purposes of, a business which is treated as goods for the purposes of paragraph 5 of Schedule 4 to the Act by virtue of paragraph 9 of that Schedule and references to goods being held or used for the purposes of a business shall be construed accordingly;

“predecessor” has the same meaning as it does in paragraph 5 of Schedule 4 to the Act.

[^{F645}“relevant asset” has the same meaning as it has in section 24(5B) of the Act.]

(2) In this Part, references to a period of time comprising a number of months shall be computed to two decimal places where that period does not comprise a whole number of months.

F644 Words in [reg. 116B\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), [15\(a\)](#)

F645 Words in [reg. 116B](#) inserted (1.1.2011) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2010 \(S.I. 2010/3022\)](#), [regs. 1\(1\)](#), [15\(b\)](#)

Economic life of goods

116C. Goods held or used for the purposes of a business have an economic life being (subject to regulations 116G and 116L) the period of time commencing on the day when they are first used for any purpose after they have been supplied to, or acquired or imported by, a person or any of his predecessors and lasting for a period of

- (a) 120 months in the case of land, a building or part of a building (but this is subject to regulation 116D);
- (b) 60 months for all other goods.

116D. Where the economic life of the interest of a person, or any of his predecessors, in land, a building or part of a building commences at a time when that interest has less than 120 months to run at that time, it shall be limited to the number of months remaining before expiry of that interest and element B of the formula in regulation 116E and element D of the formula in regulation 116L shall be construed accordingly.

Value of a relevant supply

116E. Subject to regulations 116F, 116H and 116I, the value of a relevant supply is the amount determined using the formula

$$AB \times (C \times U\%)$$

where—

A is the number of months in the prescribed accounting period during which the relevant supply occurs which fall within the economic life of the goods concerned;

B is the number of months of the economic life of the goods concerned or, in the case of an economic life commencing on 1st November 2007 by virtue of regulation 116L, what would have been its duration if it had been determined according to regulation 116C or 116G as appropriate;

C is the full cost of the goods excluding any increase resulting from a supply of goods or services giving rise to a new economic life; and

U% is the extent, expressed as a percentage, to which the goods are put to any private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes as compared with the total use made of the goods during the part of the prescribed accounting period occurring within the economic life of the goods.

116F. Where a prescribed accounting period in which a relevant supply occurs immediately follows a prescribed accounting period during which the goods whose use gives rise to that supply were not used or made available for use for any purpose, element “A” of the formula in regulation 116E shall (without prejudice to any other element of the formula) comprise the total number of months falling within the economic life concerned covered by

- (a) the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant supply occurs; and
- (b) all preceding prescribed accounting periods which commence after the end of the prescribed accounting period during which the goods were last used or made available for use for any purpose before the prescribed accounting period in which the relevant supply occurs.

Later increase in the full cost of goods

116G. Where

- (a) a supply of goods or services is made to a person or any of his predecessors in respect of any goods held or used for the purposes of a business (whether or not the goods have an economic life in relation to that person at that time);
- (b) VAT is chargeable on that supply which is eligible (in whole or part) for credit under sections 25 and 26 of the Act or repayment under section 39 of the Act; and
- (c) by virtue of that supply, the full cost of the goods is greater than their full cost immediately before that supply,

a new economic life shall, without prejudice to any other economic life having effect in relation to those goods, be treated as commencing in respect of them in accordance with regulation 116C as if they had been supplied, acquired or imported at the time when the supply of goods or services is made.

Value of relevant supplies made during a new economic life

116H. Subject to regulation 116I, the calculation of the value of a relevant supply made during a new economic life in accordance with the formula in regulation 116E is varied so that

C is the increase in the full cost of the goods resulting from the supply of the goods or services giving rise to the new economic life; and

U% is the extent, expressed as a percentage, to which the goods are put to any private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes as compared with the total use made of the goods during the part of the prescribed accounting period occurring during the new economic life of the goods.

Value of relevant supplies of goods which have two or more economic lives

116I. Where a relevant supply occurs in relation to goods that have two or more economic lives at the time when they are put to private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes, the value of that supply shall be such amount as represents the total of the amounts calculated in accordance with regulation 116E (as varied by regulation 116H as appropriate) in respect of those economic lives.

Transitional provisions

116J. Regulation 116L applies to an economic life that

- (a) would be treated as commencing before 1st November 2007 if that regulation did not apply; and
- (b) relates to goods that, before that day, have been put to any private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes by the person described in regulation 116K or any of his predecessors (whether or not a relevant supply arising from that use has been treated as made before that day).

116K. The person referred to in regulation 116J(b) is the person who holds or uses the goods concerned for the purposes of his business on 1st November 2007.

116L. An economic life of goods to which this regulation applies shall be treated as commencing on 1st November 2007 and lasting for the period of time determined using the formula

$$D \times (E - F)E$$

where—

D is the number of months which would have been the duration of the economic life concerned if it had commenced in accordance with regulation 116C or had been treated as having commenced in accordance with that regulation by virtue of regulation 116G;

E is the value of element “C” of the formula contained in regulation 116E (as varied where appropriate in relation to that economic life by regulation 116H) for the purpose of determining the whole or, where the use occurs at a time when the goods have two or more economic lives at that time, part of the value of a relevant supply arising from the use of the goods during the economic life concerned;

F is the value determined using the formula—

$$G \times 100X\% \times 100$$

where—

G is the total value of relevant supplies of the goods on which VAT has been or will be accounted for in respect of such relevant supplies arising from the goods being put to any private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes before 1st November 2007 (whether or not such supplies are treated as made before or after that day) to the extent that the value of the relevant supplies comprised in the total value was determined by reference to the value of element “E” of the formula used in this regulation in respect of the economic life concerned; and

X% is the extent, expressed as a percentage, to which the goods have been put to any private use or used, or made available for use, for non-business purposes during the period described in regulation 116M as compared with the total use made of the goods in that period.

116M. The period referred to in regulation 116L is the period of time commencing at the time when the economic life concerned would have commenced if it had commenced in accordance with regulation 116C or had been treated as having commenced in accordance with that regulation by virtue of regulation 116G and ending immediately before 1st November 2007.

116N. Where a person has claimed deduction of input tax on goods which was incurred within the period of two years ending on 21st March 2007, he may withdraw that claim in whole or part as if it were made in error (but not so as to render him liable to any penalty or payment of interest in respect of that claim) provided that

- (a) the goods have not been used for any purpose before the claim is withdrawn;
- (b) he intends or expects that the goods will be put to private or non-business purposes during their economic life;
- (c) the withdrawal is in respect of-
 - (i) all of the input tax claimed on the goods; or
 - (ii) the part of the input tax claimed on the goods which is referable to his intended use of those goods for purposes other than those of his business; and
- (d) the withdrawal is made in accordance with regulation 35 (whatever the amount of the claim that is withdrawn) before 1st February 2008.]

^{F646}Application of this Part

116O. This Part applies to importations, exportations and removals in respect of Great Britain.]

F646 Reg. 116O inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **61** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

PART XVI

IMPORTATIONS, EXPORTATIONS AND REMOVALS ^{F647}IN RESPECT OF GREAT BRITAIN

F647 Words in Pt. 16 heading inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **60** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Interpretation of Part XVI

117. —

(1) In regulation 127 “approved inland clearance depot” means any inland premises approved by the Commissioners for the clearance of goods for customs and excise purposes.

(2) For the purposes of regulation 128 “container” means an article of transport equipment (lift-van, moveable tank or other similar structure)—

- (a) fully or partially enclosed to constitute a compartment intended for containing goods,
- (b) of a permanent character and accordingly strong enough to be suitable for repeated use,
- (c) specially designed to facilitate the carriage of goods, by one or more modes of transport, without intermediate reloading,
- (d) designed for ready handling, particularly when being transferred from one mode of transport to another,
- (e) designed to be easy to fill and to empty, and
- (f) having an internal volume of one cubic metre or more,

and the term “container” shall include the accessories and equipment of the container, appropriate for the type concerned, provided that such accessories and equipment are carried with the container, but shall not include vehicles, accessories or spare parts of vehicles, or packaging.

^{F648}(3)

^{F649}(4)

^{F650}(5)

^{F650}(6)

(7) For the purposes of regulation 129 “overseas authority” means any country other than the United Kingdom or any part of or place in such a country or the government of any such country, part or place.

^{F651}(7A)

^{F651}(7B)

^{F651}(7C)

^{F651}(7D)

(8) In ^{F652}regulation 132] “overseas visitor” means a person who, during the 2 years immediately preceding ^{F653}... the date of the application mentioned in regulation 132, has not been in ^{F654}Great Britain] for more than 365 days, or who, ^{F653}... during the 6 years immediately preceding the date of the application has not been in ^{F654}Great Britain] for more than 1,095 days.

^{F655}(9)

^{F656}(10)

^{F656}(11)

[^{F657}(12) In regulations 119 and 121D “UK Reliefs document” has the same meaning as in regulation 2 of the Customs (Reliefs from a Liability to Import Duty and Miscellaneous Amendments) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020.

(13) Unless otherwise specified, in this Part—

(a) “importation” means—

- (i) the importation of goods from outside the United Kingdom (but not the Isle of Man) as a result of their entry into Great Britain; and
- (ii) the entry of goods into Great Britain following their removal from Northern Ireland, and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly.

(b) “export” means—

- (i) the export of goods from Great Britain to a place outside the United Kingdom (but not the Isle of Man); and
- (ii) the removal of goods from Great Britain to Northern Ireland, and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly.]

F648 Reg. 117(3) omitted (1.4.1999) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/438), regs. 1, **10(1)**

F649 Reg. 117(4) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Travellers’ Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(2)** (with reg. 23)

F650 Reg. 117(5)(6) omitted (1.3.1996) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/210), regs. 1, **9**

F651 Reg. 117(7A)-(7D) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Travellers’ Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(2)** (with reg. 23)

F652 Words in reg. 117(8) substituted (1.4.1999) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/438), regs. 1, **10(3)(a)**

F653 Words in reg. 117(8) omitted (1.4.1999) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/438), regs. 1, **10(3)(b)**

F654 Words in reg. 117(8) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **62(1)(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F655 Reg. 117(9) omitted (1.7.2003) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/1485), regs. 1(1), **5(c)** (with reg. 1(2))

F656 Reg. 117(10)(11) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(2)(b)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F657 Reg. 117(12)(13) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **62(1)(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I89 Reg. 117 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Enactments excepted

118. There shall be excepted from the enactments which are to apply [^{F658}to importations] as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act—

(a) the Alcoholic Liquor Duties Act 1979⁽⁸⁾—

[^{F659}(ai) section 5A (exemption from duty on spirits in flavourings),]

(i) section 7 (exemption from duty on spirits in articles used for medical purposes),

(ii) section 8 (repayment of duty on spirits for medical or scientific purposes),

^{F660}(iii)

(iv) section 10 (remission of duty on spirits for use in art or manufacture),

^{F661}(v)

(vi) sections 42 ^{F662}... (drawback on exportation and warehousing of beer),

(b) the Hydrocarbon Oil Duties Act 1979⁽⁹⁾—

(i) section 9 (relief for certain industrial uses),

(ii) section 15 (drawback of duty on exportation etc. of certain goods),

^{F663}(iii)

(iv) section 17 (repayment of duty on heavy oil used by horticultural producers),

^{F664}(v)

(vi) section 19 (repayment of duty on fuel used in fishing boats etc.),

(vii) section 20 (relief from duty on oil contaminated or accidentally mixed in warehouse),
and

(viii) section 20AA (power to allow reliefs),

(c) the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979⁽¹⁰⁾—

^{F665}(i)

^{F665}(ii)

(iii) section 126 (charge of excise duty on manufactured or composite imported articles),
and

^{F666}(iv)

[^{F667}(ca) the Taxation (Cross-border Trade) Act 2018—

(i) section 16 (value of chargeable goods),

(ii) section 36 (outward processing procedure),

(iii) Schedule 2, Part 5 (authorised use procedure), except to the extent that it relates to the matters referred to in regulation 119(2)(a), and

(iv) Schedule 2, Part 6 (temporary admission procedure), except to the extent that it relates to full relief from a liability to import duty in relation to a temporary admission procedure.]

(d) the Customs and Excise Duties (General Reliefs) Act 1979⁽¹¹⁾ other than sections 8 and 9(b),

⁽⁸⁾ 1979 c. 4 ; section 8 was substituted by section 6(1) of the Finance Act 1988 (c. 39) .

⁽⁹⁾ 1979 c. 5 .

⁽¹⁰⁾ 1979 c. 2 .

⁽¹¹⁾ 1979 c. 3 .

- (e) the Isle of Man Act 1979(12), sections 8 and 9 (removal of goods from Isle of Man to United Kingdom), ^{F668}...
- (f) the Tobacco Products Duty Act 1979(13), section 2(2) (remission or repayment of duty on tobacco products) [^{F669}, and
- [the Finance Act 1995, section 5 (denatured alcohol);]
- ^{F670}(fa)
- (g) the Finance Act 1999, sections 126 and 127 (interest on unpaid customs debts and on certain repayments relating to customs duty)]

- F658** Words in [reg. 118](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [63\(a\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F659** [Reg. 118\(a\)\(ai\)](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(a\)\(i\)](#)
- F660** [Reg. 118\(a\)\(iii\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(a\)\(ii\)](#)
- F661** [Reg. 118\(a\)\(v\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(a\)\(ii\)](#)
- F662** Words in [reg. 118\(a\)\(vi\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(a\)\(iii\)](#)
- F663** [Reg. 118\(b\)\(iii\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(b\)](#)
- F664** [Reg. 118\(b\)\(v\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(b\)](#)
- F665** [Reg. 118\(c\)\(i\)\(ii\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, [5\(3\)\(a\)](#) (with [regs. 9-11](#)) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F666** [Reg. 118\(c\)\(iv\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(c\)](#)
- F667** [Reg. 118\(ca\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [63\(b\)](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F668** Word in [reg. 118\(e\)](#) omitted (1.4.2000) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/634), regs. 1, [3\(1\)](#)
- F669** [Reg. 118\(g\)](#) and word inserted (1.4.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/634), regs. 1, [3\(2\)](#)
- F670** [Reg. 118\(fa\)](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, [39\(d\)](#)

Commencement Information

- I90** [Reg. 118](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F671}Regulations excepted

119.—(1) The provision made by or under the following subordinate legislation is excepted from applying to importations—

(12) 1979 c. 58 .

(13) 1979 c. 7 .

- (a) regulations 16(4) and (5) and 19(1)(b) of the Excise Warehousing (Etc) Regulations 1988 (certain removals from warehouse);
 - (b) any regulations made under section 197(2)(f) of the Finance Act 1996 (rate of interest on overdue customs duty and on repayments of amounts paid by way of customs duty);
 - (c) any regulation made under section 19 of the Taxation (Cross-border Trade) Act 2018 conferring full or partial relief from a liability to import duty; and
 - (d) regulations 45 (interest on late payment of import duty) and 68 (interest payable by HMRC) of the Customs (Import Duty) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018.
- (2) But paragraph (1)(c) does not include the following—
- (a) regulations 32 and 33 (authorised use procedure) of the Customs (Special Procedures and Outward Processing) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018 and regulation 20 of the Customs (Reliefs from a Liability to Import Duty and Miscellaneous Amendments) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 including the authorised use rates document referred to in that regulation, in so far as these regulations relate to relief from import duty in respect of goods admitted into territorial waters—
 - (i) in order to be incorporated into drilling or production platforms as part of the process of constructing, repairing, maintaining, altering or fitting-out of such platforms, or in order to link such platforms to the mainland of the United Kingdom; or
 - (ii) for the fuelling and provisioning of drilling or production platforms;
 - (b) regulations 35 to 40 (temporary admission procedure) of the Customs (Special Procedures and Outward Processing) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018, in so far as these regulations confer full relief from a liability to import duty in relation to a temporary admission procedure; and
 - (c) the Customs (Reliefs from a Liability to Import Duty and Miscellaneous Amendments) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020, in so far as these Regulations confer a relief from import duty in relation to returned goods relief, as detailed at sections 37 to 39 of the UK Reliefs document, subject to the modifications and exceptions set out in regulation 121D.]

F671 Reg. 119 substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **64** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

^{F478} [EU] legislation excepted

^{F672} **120.**

F478 Words in Regulations substituted (22.4.2011) by [The Treaty of Lisbon \(Changes in Terminology\) Order 2011](#) (S.I. 2011/1043), arts. 2, **3-6**

F672 Reg. 120 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(5)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

^{F673} Adaptations

121.—(1) The provision made by the following enactments shall apply [^{F674}to importations], as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act, subject to the adaptations prescribed by this regulation.

^{F675} (2)

(3) Section 129 of the Finance Act 1999 (recovery of certain amounts by the Commissioners) shall be regarded as providing for the recovery of a repayment of any relevant VAT (import VAT).]

F673 Reg. 121 substituted (1.4.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/634), regs. 1, **6**

F674 Words in reg. 121 inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **65** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F675 Reg. 121(2) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(6)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F676}**121A.** In the Customs (Import Duty) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018, Part 10 (guarantees), in regulation 98(1), regard there being a third sub-paragraph as follows—

“(c) in relation to the VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into [^{F677}Great Britain, from any territory not including Northern Ireland], the specified amount may be nil where in the opinion of an HMRC officer there is no risk to the payment.”]

F676 Reg. 121A substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(7)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F677 Words in reg. 121A substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **66** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

^{F678}**121B.**

F678 Reg. 121B omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(8)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

^{F679}**121C.**

F679 Reg. 121C omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(8)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F680}**Modifications and exceptions for the application of returned goods relief**

121D.—(1) For the purposes of relief from import VAT incurred on the importation of goods into Great Britain from outside the United Kingdom, the provisions of the Customs (Reliefs from a Liability to Import Duty and Miscellaneous Amendments) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 are to be read as if the UK Reliefs document referred to in those Regulations was modified as follows.

(2) Regard sections 37 to 39 (returned goods relief) of the UK Reliefs document as requiring that the goods are re-imported into Great Britain by the same person who originally exported or re-exported the goods.

(3) Regard the amount of relief mentioned in sections 37 to 39 of the UK Reliefs document as reduced by the amount of any unpaid VAT.

(4) Regard the amount of import VAT in regulation 23 of the Customs (Special Procedures and Outward Processing) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018 as reduced by the amount of any paid VAT.

(5) For the purposes of paragraphs (3) and (4)—

(a) “unpaid” refers to any part of the VAT charged and due on—

- (i) a supply of the goods in the United Kingdom before the re-importation, or
- (ii) an importation of the goods from outside the United Kingdom before the re-importation,

which has been repaid, remitted or otherwise not paid;

(b) “paid” refers to any part of the VAT charged, due and paid on—

- (i) a supply of the goods in the United Kingdom before the re-importation, or
- (ii) an importation of the goods from outside the United Kingdom before the re-importation,

in circumstances where there is no actual, or no prospect of, repayment or remission;

(c) a sum for which there is or was an entitlement or right to a deduction or refund within section 24 of the Act (input tax and output tax) is neither “unpaid” nor “paid”.

(6) In the circumstances described in paragraph (7) or (8), the provisions of the Customs (Reliefs from a Liability to Import Duty and Miscellaneous Amendments) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 are excepted from the legislation which is to apply as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act (application of customs enactments).

(7) The circumstances are that—

- (a) the re-importer contemplated by sections 37 to 39 of the UK Reliefs document makes a supply of, or concerning, the goods whilst those goods are under the inward processing procedure or in the course of, or after, the relevant exportation, re-exportation or re-importation of the goods,
- (b) the place of supply for the purposes of VAT is determined by or under section 7 of the Act (place of supply of goods) as being outside the United Kingdom, and
- (c) the goods nevertheless are, or may be, stored or physically used in the United Kingdom by or under the direction of that re-importer or the person to whom that supply is made (“recipient”);

and for these purposes “re-importer” and “recipient” include someone connected with either person or both persons as determined in accordance with sections 1122 and 1123 of the Corporation Tax Act 2010.

(8) The circumstances are that the goods in question were supplied at any time to any person pursuant to regulations 132 to 133 or pursuant to any corresponding provisions of the Isle of Man.]

F680 Reg. 121D substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, 67 (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F681} **Repayment of import VAT to certain taxable persons**

121E.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) a taxable person (“P”) has paid to the Commissioners an amount in respect of import VAT (“the import VAT”) and P is entitled to repayment of that amount because—
 - (i) the import VAT was not due when it was paid;

- (ii) a reduced duty case within the meaning of Chapter 2 of Part 7 of the Customs (Import Duty) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018 applies; or
 - (iii) all or part of the import duty which was included (by virtue of section 21(2)(a) of the Act) in the value of the imported goods has been remitted or repaid; and
 - (b) P did not account for the import VAT in accordance with regulation 4 of the Value Added Tax (Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019.
- (2) P may make a negative entry for the import VAT in the VAT payable portion of P's VAT account.
- (3) Where P has deducted an amount of input tax in respect of the import VAT and makes the entry under paragraph (2), P must also make a negative entry in the VAT allowable portion of P's VAT account for that input tax.
- (4) The entries under paragraphs (2) and (3) may be made in the part of P's VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which P becomes aware of P's entitlement to repayment or a later prescribed accounting period.
- (5) The entry under paragraph (2) may not be made more than 4 years after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the importation of the goods took place.
- (6) Except as provided by this regulation, no claim for repayment or credit in relation to the import VAT may be made (and, accordingly, section 16(2) of the Act does not have effect to the extent that it would apply a different provision about the way in which a claim for repayment or credit in relation to the import VAT may be made).
- (7) For the purposes of this regulation—
- “import VAT” means VAT chargeable by virtue of section 1(1)(c) of the Act as a result of the entry of goods into Great Britain;
 - “negative entry”, “VAT account”, “VAT allowable portion” and “VAT payable portion” have the same meanings as they do in regulation 24.]

F681 Reg. 121E inserted (1.4.2022) by [The Value Added Tax \(Enforcement Related to Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2022 \(S.I. 2022/226\)](#), regs. 1, **28**

Postal importations by registered persons in the course of business

F682 **122.**

F682 Reg. 122 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/60\)](#), regs. 1, **12(6)** (with reg. 3(1)(2)) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 20(3)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

Temporary importations

F683 **123.**

F683 Reg. 123 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(9)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

Reimportation of certain goods by non-taxable persons

^{F684}124.

F684 Reg. 124 revoked (6.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006 \(S.I. 2006/587\)](#), regs. 1(3), **5**

Commencement Information

I91 Reg. 124 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Reimportation of certain goods by taxable persons

^{F685}125.

F685 Reg. 125 revoked (6.4.2006) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2006 \(S.I. 2006/587\)](#), regs. 1(3), **5**

Commencement Information

I92 Reg. 125 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F686}Reimportation of goods exported for treatment or process

126.—^{F687}(1) Subject to such conditions as the Commissioners may impose, VAT chargeable on the importation of goods which have been temporarily exported and are re-imported after having undergone repair, process or adaptation outside ^{F688}[Great Britain], or after having been made up or reworked outside ^{F688}[Great Britain], shall be payable as if such treatment or process had been carried out in ^{F688}[Great Britain], if the Commissioners are satisfied that—

- (a) at the time of exportation the goods were intended to be re-imported after completion of the treatment or process outside ^{F688}[Great Britain], and
- (b) the ownership in the goods was not transferred to any other person at exportation or during the time they were abroad.]

^{F689}(2) For the purposes of this regulation—

- (a) the reference to the importation of goods does not include the removal of goods from Northern Ireland to Great Britain, and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly;
- (b) any reference to the exportation of goods does not include the removal of goods from Great Britain to Northern Ireland, and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly.]

F686 Reg. 126 substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(10)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

F687 Reg. 126 renumbered as reg. 126(1) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **68(b)** (with regs. 109-131); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

F688 Words in reg. 126 substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **68(a)** (with regs. 109-131); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

F689 Reg. 126(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **68(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Supplies to export houses

F690 **127.**

F690 Reg. 127 omitted (1.4.1999) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 1999 (S.I. 1999/438), regs. 1, **11**

Commencement Information

I93 Reg. 127 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Export of freight containers

128. Where the Commissioners are satisfied that a container is to be exported to a place outside [^{F691}Great Britain], its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

F691 Words in **reg. 128** substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **69** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I94 Reg. 128 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Supplies to overseas persons

129. —

(1) Where the Commissioners are satisfied that—

(a) goods intended for export to a place outside [^{F692}Great Britain][^{F693}other than Northern Ireland] have been supplied [^{F694}at a time when they were located in Great Britain]^{F695} ... to—

(i) a person not resident in [^{F692}Great Britain],

(ii) a trader who has no business establishment in [^{F692}Great Britain] from which taxable supplies are made, or

(iii) an overseas authority,^{F696} ...

(b) the goods were exported to a place outside [^{F692}Great Britain][^{F697}other than Northern Ireland], [^{F698}and]

[^{F699}(c) the goods are not personal gifts on export as defined in regulation 2 of the Customs (Export) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019,][^{F700}and]

[^{F701}(d) any conditions that may be specified by the Commissioners in a notice published by them have been met,]

the supply, subject to such [^{F702}other] conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

F703 (2)

- F692** Words in [reg. 129](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **70(a)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F693** Words in [reg. 129\(1\)\(a\)](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **40**
- F694** Words in [reg. 129\(1\)\(a\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **70(b)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F695** Words in [reg. 129\(1\)\(a\)](#) deleted (with effect in accordance with [reg. 1\(2\)](#) of the amending S.I.) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2013 (S.I. 2013/2241), regs. 1(1), **3**
- F696** Word in [reg. 129\(1\)\(a\)\(iii\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Travellers' Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(3)(a)**
- F697** Words in [reg. 129\(1\)\(b\)](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **40**
- F698** Word in [reg. 129\(1\)\(b\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Travellers' Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(3)(b)**
- F699** [Reg. 129\(1\)\(c\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Travellers' Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(3)(c)**
- F700** Word in [reg. 129\(1\)\(c\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **70(c)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F701** [Reg. 129\(1\)\(d\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **70(d)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F702** Word in [reg. 129\(1\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **70(e)** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F703** [Reg. 129\(2\)](#) omitted (1.7.2003) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1485), regs. 1(1), **6** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

Commencement Information

I95 [Reg. 129](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

F704 ...

F705 **130.**

- F704** [Reg. 130, 131](#) heading omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Travellers' Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(4)**
- F705** [Reg. 130](#) omitted (1.7.2003) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 2003 (S.I. 2003/1485), regs. 1(1), **6** (with [reg. 1\(2\)](#))

Commencement Information

I96 [Reg. 130](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

F706 **131.**

- F706** [Reg. 131](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Travellers' Allowances and Miscellaneous Provisions (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1412), regs. 1, **11(5)**

[^{F707}Supplies to persons departing from Great Britain]

132.—[^{F708}(1)] The Commissioners may, on application by an overseas visitor who intends to depart from [^{F709}Great Britain] within 15 months and remain outside [^{F709}Great Britain][^{F710}and Northern Ireland] for a period of at least 6 months, permit him within 12 months of his intended departure to purchase, from a registered person, a ^{F711}... motor vehicle [^{F712}located in Great Britain at the time of its purchase] without payment of VAT, for subsequent export, and its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

[^{F713}(2) The conditions that the Commissioners may impose under paragraph (1) may be specified in a notice published by them.]

- F707** Reg. 132 heading inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **72** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F708** Reg. 132 renumbered as reg. 132(1) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **71(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F709** Words in reg. 132(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **71(b)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F710** Words in reg. 132 inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021](#) (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **41**
- F711** Word in reg. 132 omitted (1.4.2000) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2000](#) (S.I. 2000/258), regs. 1(3), **6**
- F712** Words in reg. 132(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **71(b)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F713** Reg. 132(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **71(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

- I97** Reg. 132 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

133.—[^{F714}(1)] The Commissioners may, on application by any person who intends to depart from [^{F715}Great Britain] within 9 months and remain outside [^{F715}Great Britain][^{F716}and Northern Ireland] for a period of at least 6 months, permit him within 6 months of his intended departure to purchase, from a registered person, a ^{F717}... motor vehicle [^{F718}located in Great Britain at the time of its purchase] without payment of VAT, for subsequent export, and its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

[^{F719}(2) The conditions that the Commissioners may impose under paragraph (1) may be specified in a notice published by them.]

- F714** Reg. 133 renumbered as reg. 133(1) (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **73(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F715** Words in reg. 133(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **73(b)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

- F716** Words in reg. 133(1) inserted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, **41**
- F717** Word in reg. 133 omitted (1.4.2000) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2000 (S.I. 2000/258), regs. 1(3), **6**
- F718** Words in reg. 133(1) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **73(b)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F719** Reg. 133(2) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **73(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

- I98** Reg. 133 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

[^{F720}PART 16ZA

Importations, exportations and removals in respect of Northern Ireland

- F720** Pt. 16ZA inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **74** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Interpretation

133A.—(1) his Part applies to importations, exportations and removals in respect of Northern Ireland.

(2) In this Part—

[^{F721}“Commission Delegated Regulation” means Commission Delegated Regulation (EU) No 2015/2446, so far as it applies by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018;]

[^{F721}“Commission Implementing Regulation” means Commission Implementing Regulation (EU) No 2015/2447, so far as it applies by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018;]

“container” has the same meaning as in Part 16;

“export” means—

- (i) the export of goods from Northern Ireland to a place outside the member States; and
- (ii) the removal of goods from Northern Ireland to Great Britain or the Isle of Man, and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly.

“importation” means—

- (i) the importation of goods from outside the United Kingdom as a result of their entry into Northern Ireland; and
- (ii) the entry of goods into Northern Ireland following their removal from Great Britain or the Isle of Man,

and related expressions are to be interpreted accordingly;

“overseas authority” means any country other than the United Kingdom or any part of or place in such a country or the government of any such country, part or place;

“relevant state” and “relevant states” means the member States and Northern Ireland;

[^{F721}“Union Customs Code” means Council [Regulation \(EU\) No 952/2013](#) (laying down the Union Customs Code), so far as it applies by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018;]

“Union customs legislation” has the meaning given by paragraph 1(8) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act.

F721 Words in [reg. 133A](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, 42

[^{F722}Enactments excepted

133AB. There shall be excepted from the enactments which are to apply to importations as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act—

- (a) the Alcoholic Liquor Duties Act 1979—
 - (i) section 5A (exemption from duty on spirits in flavourings);
 - (ii) section 7 (exemption from duty on spirits in articles used for medical purposes);
 - (iii) section 8 (remission of duty on spirits used for medical or scientific purposes);
 - (iv) section 10 (remission of duty on spirits for use in art or manufacture);
 - (v) section 42 (drawback on exportation of beer);
- (b) the Hydrocarbon Oil Duties Act 1979—
 - (i) section 9 (relief for certain industrial uses);
 - (ii) section 15 (drawback of duty on exportation etc of certain goods);
 - (iii) section 17 (repayment of duty on heavy oil used by horticultural producers);
 - (iv) section 19 (repayment of duty on fuel used in fishing boats etc);
 - (v) section 20 (relief from duty on oil contaminated or accidentally mixed in warehouse);
 - (vi) section 20AA (power to allow reliefs);
- (c) the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979—
 - (i) section 43(5) (provisions as to duty on re-imported goods);
 - (ii) subsections (1) and (2) of section 125 (valuation of goods for the purpose of ad valorem duties) so far as they apply by virtue of paragraph 158 of Schedule 7 to the Taxation (Cross-border Trade) Act 2018;
 - (iii) section 126 (charge of excise duty on manufactured or composite imported articles);
- (d) the Customs and Excise Duties (General Reliefs) Act 1979, other than section 8 (relief from customs or excise duty on trade samples, labels, etc.) and section 9(b) (relief from customs or excise duty on prizes, etc.);
- (e) the Isle of Man Act 1979, sections 8 and 9 (removal of goods from Isle of Man to United Kingdom and vice versa);
- (f) the Tobacco Products Duty Act 1979, section 2(2) (remission or repayment of duty on tobacco products);
- (g) the Finance Act 1995, section 5 (denatured alcohol);
- (h) the Finance Act 1999, sections 126 and 127 (interest on unpaid customs debts and on certain repayments relating to customs duty).

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

Regulations excepted

133AC. The provision made by or under the following subordinate legislation shall be excepted from applying to importations as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act—

- (a) regulations 16(4) and (5) and 19(1)(b) of the Excise Warehousing (Etc.) Regulations 1988 (certain removals from warehouse);
- (b) any regulations made under section 197(2)(f) of the Finance Act 1996 (rate of interest on overdue customs duty and on repayments of amounts paid by way of customs duty).

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

Union customs legislation excepted

133AD. There shall be excepted from the enactments which are to apply in respect of importations as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act—

- (a) Council Regulation [\(EC\) 1186/2009](#) on conditional reliefs from duty on the final importation of goods and any implementing Regulations made thereunder so far as they apply by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018;
- (b) the following Articles of the Union Customs Code and any implementing Regulations made thereunder, so far as they apply by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018—
 - (i) Article 112 (other payment facilities);
 - (ii) Article 114(3) and (4) (interest on arrears of duty);
 - (iii) Article 116(6) (interest on certain repayments by the authorities);
 - (iv) Articles 250 to 253 so far as they relate to partial relief on temporary admission into Northern Ireland;
 - (v) Articles 259 to 262 (outward processing);

F723 (c)

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

F723 Reg. 133AD(c) omitted (1.12.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/1164\)](#), regs. 1, **24**

Adaptations

133AE.—(1) The provision made by the following enactments shall apply to importations as provided for in section 16(1) of the Act subject to the following adaptations—

- (a) section 125(3) of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979 (valuation of goods), so far as it applies by virtue of section 7A of the European Union (Withdrawal) Act 2018 shall have effect as if the reference to the preceding subsections of that section included a reference to section 21 of the Act;

(b) section 129 of the Finance Act 1999 (recovery of certain amounts by the Commissioners) shall be regarded as providing for the recovery of any relevant NI import duty.

(2) In this regulation “relevant NI import duty” has the same meaning as in paragraph 1(8) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act.

133AF.—(1) The application of Title III, Chapter 2 (guarantee for a potential or existing customs debt) of the Union Customs Code in relation to any VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into Northern Ireland from places outside the member States (but not including Great Britain) is subject to the following prescribed adaptations.

(2) In Article 89(9) (general provisions), regard “guarantee” as being “appropriate guarantee (which may be nil if there is no risk to the payment)”.

(3) In Article 110 (deferment of payment), regard there being a second subparagraph as follows—
“Provided that the amount in question may exceed that of the guarantee in the case where a nil guarantee or no guarantee is required.”.

133AG. The application of the Customs Duties (Deferred Payment) Regulations 1976 in relation to any VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into Northern Ireland from places outside the member States (but not including Great Britain) is subject to the following prescribed adaptation, namely before “and” at the end of regulation 8(a) (deemed payment for certain purposes at time deferment granted) regard there as being—

“(aa) Article 195 of the Union Customs Code (release dependent upon payment of the amount of import or export duty corresponding to the customs debt or provision of a guarantee);”.

133AH.—(1) The application of the Union Customs Code in relation to any VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into Northern Ireland from places outside the member States (but not including Great Britain) is subject to the following adaptations.

(2) But the adaptation in paragraph (3) only applies to the extent that the Commissioners grant deferment of payment of the relevant VAT with nil security.

(3) Regard Article 89 (general provisions) as not being subject to Article 90 (compulsory guarantee).

(4) In the second sub-paragraph of Article 105(1) (single entry in the accounts), after “guaranteed” regard there as being “if required”.

(5) In Article 110 (deferment of payment), after “upon provision of a guarantee” regard there as being “(but the customs authorities may waive this requirement if there is no risk to the payment)”.

133AI.—(1) The application of the Union Customs Code, the Commission Implementing Regulation and the Commission Delegated Regulation in relation to any VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into Northern Ireland from places outside the member States (but not including Great Britain) is subject to the following prescribed adaptations.

(2) But the adaptations in paragraphs (3) and (4) only apply to the extent that the Commissioners grant deferment of payment of the relevant VAT with nil security.

(3) Regard the following as providing that the provision of security is at the discretion of the customs authorities—

(a) Articles 45 (suspension of implementation), 97 (additional or replacement guarantee) and 195 (release dependent upon payment of the amount of import or export duty corresponding to the customs debt or provision of a guarantee) of the Union Customs Code;

(b) Article 244 (provision of a guarantee) of the Commission Implementing Regulation;

- (c) Articles 89 (suspension of the time-limit for payment in case of application for remission) and 91(2) (suspension of the time limit for payment in the case of customs debts incurred through non-compliance to be conditional in specific situations) of the Commission Delegated Regulation.
- (4) Regard Articles 45, 97 and 195 of the Union Customs Code, Article 244 of the Commission Implementing Regulation and Articles 89 and 91(2) of the Commission Delegated Regulation as not being subject to Article 90 of the Union Customs Code.

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, 43

Adaptations and exceptions for the application of returned goods relief in Northern Ireland

133AJ.—(1) The application of the Union Customs Code, the Commission Implementing Regulation and the Commission Delegated Regulation in relation to any VAT chargeable on the importation of goods into the United Kingdom as a result of their entry into Northern Ireland is subject to the following modifications and exceptions.

(2) Regard Articles 203 to 207 (returned goods) of the Union Customs Code, Articles 253 to 256 of the Commission Implementing Regulation and Articles 158 to 160 of the Commission Delegated Regulation as requiring that the goods are re-imported into Northern Ireland by the same person who originally exported or re-exported the goods from the VAT territory.

(3) Regard the amount of relief mentioned in Article 203(5) of the Union Customs Code as reduced by the amount of any unpaid VAT.

(4) Regard the amount of import duty mentioned in Article 205 of the Union Customs Code as reduced by the amount of any paid VAT.

(5) For the purposes of paragraphs (3) and (4)—

(a) “VAT” includes value added tax charged in accordance with the law of a member State as follows:

- (i) references to the law of that member State shall be construed as confined to so much of the law of that member State as for the time being has effect for the purposes of any EU instrument relating to VAT;
- (ii) references to a person being taxable in a member State shall be construed by reference to the law of the United Kingdom as to whether a person is a taxable person;
- (iii) references to goods being acquired by a person in a member State shall be construed by reference to the law of the United Kingdom for treating goods as acquired in the United Kingdom from a member State;

(b) “unpaid” refers to any part of the VAT charged and due on—

- (i) a supply or acquisition of the goods in a member State before the reimportation, or
- (ii) an importation of the goods into the United Kingdom from outside the member States before the reimportation,

but repaid, remitted or otherwise not paid;

(c) “paid” refers to any part of the VAT charged, due and paid on—

- (i) a supply or acquisition of the goods in a member State before the reimportation, or
- (ii) an importation of the goods into the United Kingdom from outside the member States before the reimportation,

and without any actual, or prospect of, repayment or remission;

- (d) a sum for which there is or was under the law of a member State an entitlement or right to a deduction or refund under articles 167 to 172 of Council [Directive 2006/112/EC](#) of 28 November 2006 is neither “unpaid” nor “paid”.
- (6) In the circumstances described in paragraph (7) or (8), Articles 203 to 207 of the Union Customs Code, Articles 253 to 256 of the Commission Implementing Regulation and Articles 158 to 160 of the Commission Delegated Regulation are excepted from the Union customs legislation which is to apply as mentioned in section 16(1) of the Act (application of customs enactments).
- (7) The circumstances are that—
 - (a) the re-importer contemplated by those articles makes a supply of or concerning the goods whilst under the inward processing procedure or in the course of or after the relevant exportation, re-exportation or reimportation,
 - (b) the place of that supply for the purposes of VAT is determined by or under [section 7](#) of the Act (place of supply) as being outside the United Kingdom, and
 - (c) the goods nevertheless are or may be stored or physically used in Northern Ireland by or under the direction of that re-importer or the person to whom that supply is made (“recipient”),

and for these purposes “re-importer” and “recipient” include someone connected with either person or both persons as determined in accordance with sections 1122 and 1123 of the Corporation Tax Act 2010.
- (8) The circumstances are that the goods in question were supplied at any time to any person pursuant to regulations 133C to 133E (supplies to persons departing from the relevant States).
- (9) For the purposes of the legislation referred to in paragraph (2)—
 - (a) regard the description of the customs territory of the Community in Article 4 of the Union Customs Code as being substituted with a description of the VAT territory;
 - (b) regard the following references as including a reference to the completion of the formalities referred to in Articles 274 and 275 of Council [Directive 2006/112/EC](#) of 28 November 2006 (formalities relating to entry of goods into VAT territory from territory considered a third territory)—
 - (i) “released for free circulation” in both the definition of “Union goods” in Article 5(23) and in Article 203 of the Union Customs Code;
 - (ii) “declared for release for free circulation” in or for the purposes of Article 159(1)(c) of the Commission Delegated Regulation and Articles 253 and 254 of the Commission Implementing Regulation;
 - (c) regard the following references as including a reference to the completion of the formalities referred to in Articles 278 and 279 of Council [Directive 2006/112/EC](#) of 28 November 2006 (formalities relating to dispatch or transport of goods from member State to territory considered a third territory)—
 - (i) “export” in Article 204 of the Union Customs Code;
 - (ii) “customs formalities relating to their export” in Article 159(1)(c) of the Commission Delegated Regulation;
 - (iii) “re-export declaration” in Article 253 of the Commission Implementing Regulation;
 - (iv) “completion of formalities” in Article 254 of the Commission Implementing Regulation;
 - (v) “export formalities” in Article 255(2) and (3) of the Commission Implementing Regulation;
 - (d) regard—

- (i) the definition of “import duty” in Article 5(20) of the Union Customs Code as reading “VAT charged on the importation of goods”;
 - (ii) the references to “import duty” and “duty” in Articles 203(1), (3), (5) and (6) and 205 of the Union Customs Code as references to VAT charged on the importation of goods;
 - (e) where the context requires, regard references to “Union goods” as referring to goods located in Northern Ireland that are subject to Union customs legislation by virtue of the Northern Ireland Protocol.
- (10) In this regulation—
- (a) “the VAT territory” is the territorial application set out in Article 4 of the Union Customs Code and the territory of Northern Ireland;
 - (b) “the Northern Ireland Protocol” means the Agreement on the withdrawal of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland from the European Union and the European Atomic Energy Community.

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

Temporary importations into Northern Ireland

133AK.—(1) Subject to such conditions as the Commissioners may impose, the VAT chargeable on the importation of goods shall not be payable where—

- (a) a taxable person makes a supply of goods which is to be zero-rated in accordance with the relevant provisions of the Act,
- (b) the goods so imported are the subject of that supply, and
- (c) the Commissioners are satisfied that the importer—
 - (i) intends to remove the goods to a member State, and
 - (ii) is importing the goods in the course of a supply by the importer of those goods in accordance with the relevant provisions of the Act and any regulations made thereunder.

(2) As a condition of granting the relief afforded by paragraph (1), the Commissioners may require the deposit of security the amount of which shall not exceed the amount of VAT chargeable on the importation.

(3) The relief afforded by paragraph (1) above shall continue to apply provided that the importer—

- (a) removes the goods to a member State within one month of the date of importation or within such longer period as the Commissioners may allow, and
- (b) supplies the goods in accordance with the relevant provisions of the Act and any regulations made thereunder.

(4) In this regulation, the “relevant provisions of the Act” are the provisions in sub-paragraphs (a)(i) and (ii) and (b) of section 30(8) of the Act to be read as if the changes made by paragraph 29(5) of Schedule 8 to the Taxation (Cross-border Trade) Act 2018 had not been made and “Northern Ireland” is substituted for “United Kingdom”.

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

Northern Ireland: re-importation of goods exported for treatment or process

133AL.—(1) Subject to such conditions as the Commissioners may impose, VAT chargeable on the NI importation of goods which have been temporarily exported and are re-imported after having undergone repair, process or adaptation abroad, or after having been made up or reworked abroad, shall be payable as if such treatment or process had been carried out in Northern Ireland, if the Commissioners are satisfied that—

- (a) at the time of exportation, the goods were intended to be re-imported after completion of the treatment or process abroad, and
- (b) the ownership in the goods was not transferred to any other person at exportation or during the time they were abroad.

(2) In this regulation—

- (a) “abroad” means outside Northern Ireland and the European Union;
- (b) “exportation”, in relation to the goods mentioned in paragraph (1), means the exportation of goods from the United Kingdom as a result of their removal from Northern Ireland to a place outside the European Union and “exported” is to be interpreted accordingly;
- (c) “VAT chargeable on the NI importation of goods” means VAT chargeable in accordance with paragraph 1(3) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act (VAT on the importation of non-Union goods into the United Kingdom as a result of their entry into Northern Ireland).

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

Export of freight containers from Northern Ireland

133AM. Where the Commissioners are satisfied that a container is to be exported, its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.]

F722 Regs. 133AB-133AM inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **43**

[^{F724}Repayments of import VAT to certain persons

133AN.—(1) For the purposes of this regulation and regulations 133AO and 133AP, “import VAT” means VAT chargeable by virtue of section 1(1)(c) of the Act as a result of the entry of goods into Northern Ireland.

(2) Regulations 133AO and 133AP apply where a person (“P”) has paid an amount to the Commissioners in respect of import VAT (“the import VAT”) and P is entitled to repayment of that amount because—

- (a) the import VAT was not due when it was paid;
- (b) the import VAT is liable to be repaid under Union customs legislation; or
- (c) all or part of the relevant NI import duty, which was included (by virtue of section 21(2) (a) of the Act) in the value of the imported goods, has been remitted or repaid.

133AO.—(1) This regulation applies where P—

- (a) is not a taxable person; or
- (b) has paid the import VAT on behalf of a person who is not a taxable person.

(2) P may make an application for the repayment of the import VAT as if P's case were a reduced duty case under Chapter 2 of Part 7 of the Customs (Import Duty) (EU Exit) Regulations 2018 and as if the import VAT was paid in respect of a liability to import duty.

(3) Except as provided by this regulation, no claim for repayment in relation to the import VAT may be made (and, accordingly, paragraph 1(4) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act does not have effect to the extent that it would apply a different provision about the way in which a claim for repayment in relation to the import VAT may be made).

133AP.—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) P is a taxable person; and
- (b) P did not account for the import VAT in accordance with regulation 4 of the Value Added Tax (Accounting Procedures for Import VAT for VAT Registered Persons and Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019.

(2) P may make a negative entry for the import VAT in the VAT payable portion of P's VAT account.

(3) Where P has deducted an amount of input tax in respect of the import VAT and makes the entry under paragraph (2), P must also make a negative entry in the VAT allowable portion of P's VAT account for that input tax.

(4) The entries under paragraphs (2) and (3) may be made in the part of P's VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period in which P becomes aware of P's entitlement to repayment or a later prescribed accounting period.

(5) The entry under paragraph (2) may not be made more than 4 years after the end of the prescribed accounting period in which the importation of the goods took place.

(6) Except as provided by this regulation, no claim for repayment or credit in relation to the import VAT may be made (and, accordingly, paragraph 1(4) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act does not have effect to the extent that it would apply a different provision about the way in which a claim for repayment or credit in relation to the import VAT may be made).

(7) For the purposes of this regulation, “negative entry”, “VAT account”, “VAT allowable portion” and “VAT payable portion” have the same meanings as they do in regulation 24.]

F724 Regs. 133AN-133AP inserted (1.4.2022) by [The Value Added Tax \(Enforcement Related to Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2022 \(S.I. 2022/226\)](#), regs. 1, **30**

Supplies to persons outside the relevant states

133B. Where the Commissioners are satisfied that—

(1) goods intended for export to a place outside the relevant states have been supplied at a time when they were located in Northern Ireland to—

- (a) a person not resident in Northern Ireland,
- (b) a trader who has no business establishment in Northern Ireland from which taxable supplies are made, or
- (c) an overseas authority, and

(2) the goods were exported to a place outside the relevant states;

(3) the goods are not personal gifts on export as defined in [^{F725}regulation 2] of the Customs (Export) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019; and

(4) any conditions that may be specified by the Commissioners in a notice published by them have been met,

the supply, subject to such other conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

F725 Words in [reg. 133B\(3\)](#) substituted (1.12.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/1164\)](#), regs. 1, [25](#)

VAT Retail Export Scheme

133C.—(1) Where the Commissioners are satisfied that—

- (a) goods, which at the time of the supply were located in Northern Ireland, have been supplied to a person who is an overseas visitor and who, at the time of the supply, intended to depart from the relevant states before the end of the third month following that in which the supply is effected and that the goods should accompany him,
- (b) save as they may allow, the goods were produced to the competent authorities for the purposes of the common system of VAT in the relevant state from which the goods were finally exported to a place outside the relevant states, and
- (c) the goods were exported to a place outside the relevant states,

the supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

(2) In this regulation—

- (a) “goods” does not include—
 - (i) a motor-vehicle, or
 - (ii) a boat intended to be exported under its own power,
- (b) the words “overseas visitor” refer to a traveller who is not established within the relevant states,
- (c) for the purposes of paragraph (b) above, a traveller is not established within the relevant states only if that traveller's domicile or habitual residence is situated outside the relevant states,
- (d) solely for the purposes of paragraph (c) above, the traveller's domicile or habitual residence is the place entered as such in a valid—
 - (i) identity document,
 - (ii) identity card, or
 - (iii) passport,
- (e) a document referred to in sub-paragraph (i), (ii) or (iii) of paragraph (d) is valid for the purposes of that paragraph only if—
 - (i) it is so recognised by the Commissioners, and
 - (ii) it is not misleading as to the traveller's true place of domicile or habitual residence.

Supplies to persons departing from the relevant states

133D.—(1) The Commissioners may, on application by an overseas visitor who intends to depart from the relevant states within 15 months and remain outside the relevant states for a period of at least 6 months, permit that person within 12 months [^{F726}(or 30 days if the motor vehicle is to be removed to Great Britain)] of the person's intended departure to purchase, from a registered person, a motor vehicle located in Northern Ireland at the time of purchase without payment of VAT, for subsequent export, and its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

(2) The conditions that the Commissioners may impose under paragraph (1) may be specified in a notice published by them.

(3) In this regulation, “overseas visitor” means a person who, during the 2 years immediately preceding the date of the application has not been in Northern Ireland for more than 365 days, or who, during the 6 years immediately preceding the date of the application has not been in Northern Ireland for more than 1,095 days.

F726 Words in [reg. 133D\(1\)](#) inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **44**

133E.—^{F727}(1) The Commissioners may, on application by any person who intends to depart from the relevant states within 9 months and remain outside the relevant states for a period of at least 6 months, permit that person within 6 months (or 30 days if the motor vehicle is to be removed to Great Britain) of the person’s intended departure to purchase, from a registered person, a motor vehicle located in Northern Ireland at the time of purchase without payment of VAT, for subsequent export, and its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.]

(2) The conditions that the Commissioners may impose under paragraph (1) may be specified in a notice published by them.

^{F728}(3)

F727 [Reg. 133E\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2022) by [The Value Added Tax \(Enforcement Related to Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2022 \(S.I. 2022/226\)](#), regs. 1, **31**

F728 [Reg. 133E\(3\)](#) omitted (1.8.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **45(b)**

Supplies to persons taxable in a member State

133F.—(1) Subject to regulation 133G, where the Commissioners are satisfied that —

- (a) a supply of goods by a taxable person involves their removal from Northern Ireland;
- (b) the supply is to a person (“P”) who is registered for VAT in a member State and has provided the supplier with the VAT identification number issued to P by that member State,
- (c) the goods have been removed to a member State, and
- (d) the goods are not goods in relation to whose supply the taxable person has opted, pursuant to section 50A of the Act, for VAT to be charged by reference to the profit margin on the supply,

the supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

^{F729}**133G.** The zero-rating provided for by regulation 133F shall be revoked where, in relation to the supply mentioned in that regulation—

- (a) the taxable person who makes the supply fails to comply with the obligation to submit a statement under regulation 22, or
- (b) the statement submitted by that taxable person does not set out the correct information as required by or under regulation 22,

unless the taxable person can satisfy the Commissioners that there was a reasonable excuse for the failure to comply or the failure to submit the correct information, as the case may be.]

F729 Reg. 133G substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **46**

Additional provision in relation to importations, exportations and removals in respect of Northern Ireland

133H.—(1) The Commissioners may make additional provision in relation to importation, exportation and removals so far as concerning value added tax in respect of Northern Ireland in a notice published by them.

(2) A notice made under this regulation may include provision for the following—

- (a) enactments, regulations and Union customs legislation which are to be excepted or adapted in relation to importations in, or exports from, Northern Ireland;
- (b) treatment of supplies made to persons taxable in a member State or supplies of goods subject to excise duty to persons who are not taxable in a member State;
- (c) reimportation of goods exported for treatment or process, temporary importations and export of freight containers;
- (d) territories to be treated as excluded from or included in the territory of the Community and of the member States, related entry and exit formalities and use of the internal transit procedure under Union customs legislation and Union customs legislation which will apply.

[^{F730}Supplies of goods subject to excise duty to persons who are not taxable in a member state

133I. Where the Commissioners are satisfied that—

- (a) a supply by a taxable person of goods subject to excise duty involves their removal from Northern Ireland to a member State,
- (b) that supply is other than to a person taxable in a member State and the place of supply is not, by virtue of paragraph 29(2) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act, treated as outside the United Kingdom,
- (c) the goods have been removed to a member State in accordance with the provisions of the Excise Goods (Holding, Movement and Duty Point) Regulations 2010, and
- (d) the goods are not goods in relation to whose supply the taxable person has opted, pursuant to section 50A of the Act, for VAT to be charged by reference to the profit margin on the supply,

the supply, subject to such conditions as the Commissioners may impose, shall be zero rated.

F730 Regs. 133I-133N inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **47**

Scope of territories

133J.—(1) For the purposes of the Act, the following territories shall be treated as excluded from the territory of the European Union—

- (a) Andorra;
- (b) San Marino;
- (c) the Aland Islands.

(2) For the purposes of the Act, the following territories shall be treated as excluded from the territory of the member States and the territory of the European Union—

- (a) the Canary Islands (Kingdom of Spain);
- (b) Guadeloupe, French Guiana, Martinique, Mayotte, Réunion and Saint-Martin (French Republic);
- (c) Mount Athos (Hellenic Republic).

(3) For the purposes of the Act, the Principality of Monaco (French Republic) shall be treated as included in the territory of the member States and the territory of the European Union.

F730 Regs. 133I-133N inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, 47

Entry and exit formalities and use of the internal Community transit procedure in Northern Ireland

133K.—(1) Where goods enter Northern Ireland from the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) or (2) (territories treated as excluded from the territory of the European Union or member States), the formalities relating to the entry of goods into the customs territory of the European Union contained in the Union Customs Code and the Commission Implementing Regulation shall be completed.

(2) Where goods are exported from Northern Ireland to the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) or (2) (territories treated as excluded from the territory of the European Union and member States), the formalities relating to the export of goods to a place outside the customs territory of the European Union contained in Union Customs Code and the Commission Implementing Regulation shall be completed.

(3) Where goods enter the United Kingdom by reason of their entry into Northern Ireland from the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) or (2) and the goods are intended for a member State, transport of the goods to which destination involves their passage through a member State, the internal Community transit procedure described in the Union Customs Code and Article 227 of the Commission Implementing Regulation shall apply.

F730 Regs. 133I-133N inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, 47

Customs and excise legislation to be applied in Northern Ireland

133L. Subject to regulation 133N, where goods are imported into the United Kingdom by reason of their entry into Northern Ireland from the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) and (2), the customs and excise legislation referred to in regulations 133AB, 133AC, 133AD and 133AE shall apply (so far as relevant) in relation to any VAT chargeable upon such importation with the same exceptions and adaptations as are specified in those regulations in relation to the application of section 16(1) of the Act.

133M.—(1) Where goods are imported into the United Kingdom by reason of their entry into Northern Ireland from the territories specified in regulation 133J(2), section 4 of the Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (enforcement powers) shall apply in relation to any VAT chargeable upon such importation as if references in that section to “member States” excluded the territories specified in regulation 133J(2).

(2) Where goods are exported from Northern Ireland to the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) and (2), the provisions relating to the export of goods to a place outside the customs territory of the European Union contained in the Union Customs Code and the Commission Implementing Regulation shall apply for the purpose of ensuring the correct application of the zero rate of VAT to such goods.

133N.—(1) Subject to paragraph (2), where goods are exported from Northern Ireland to the territories specified in regulation 133J(1) and (2), the provisions made by or under the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979 in relation to the exportation of goods to places outside the member States shall apply (so far as relevant) for the purpose of ensuring the correct application of the zero rate of VAT to such goods.

(2) Where goods are being exported from Northern Ireland to the territories specified in regulation 133J(2), section 4 of the Finance (No. 2) Act 1992 (enforcement powers) shall apply to such goods as if references in that section to “member States” excluded the territories specified in regulation 133J(2).]]

F730 Regs. 133I-133N inserted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, 47

Supplies to persons taxable in another member State

F731 **134.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

F731 **134A.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

Supplies of goods subject to excise duty to persons who are not taxable in another member State

F731 **135.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

Territories to be treated as excluded from or included in the territory of the [^{F478}European Union] and of the member States

F731 **136.**

F478 Words in Regulations substituted (22.4.2011) by [The Treaty of Lisbon \(Changes in Terminology\) Order 2011 \(S.I. 2011/1043\)](#), arts. 2, 3-6

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F731 **137.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F731 **138.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F731 **139.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Entry and exit formalities

F731 **140.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Use of the internal [^{F478}Union] transit procedure

F731 **141.**

F478 Words in Regulations substituted (22.4.2011) by The Treaty of Lisbon (Changes in Terminology) Order 2011 (S.I. 2011/1043), arts. 2, **3-6**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/513), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by S.I. 2020/1495, regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Customs and excise legislation to be applied

F731 **142.**

F731 **143.**

F731 **144.**

F731 **145.**

F731 Regs. 134-145 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Revocation and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/513\)](#), regs. 1, **5(15)** (with regs. 9-11) (as amended by [S.I. 2020/1495](#), regs. 1(2), 22(3)(4)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

[^{F732}PART XVI(A)

FISCAL AND OTHER WAREHOUSING REGIMES

F732 Pt. 16(A) and heading inserted (28.4.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/1250\)](#), regs. 1(1)(2), **12**, **13**

Interpretation of Part XVI(A)

145A.—(1) In this Part unless the context otherwise requires—

“eligible goods” has the meaning given by section 18B(6);

“fiscal warehouse” includes all fiscal warehouses kept by the same fiscal warehousekeeper;

“material time” has the meaning given by section 18F(1) in the case of a fiscal warehousing regime and section 18(6) in the case of a warehousing regime;

“regulation” or “regulations” refers to the relevant regulation or regulations of these Regulations; and,

“section” or “sections” refers to the relevant section or sections of the Act.

(2) For the purposes of this Part, where a fiscal warehousekeeper keeps one or more fiscal warehouses there shall be associated with him a single fiscal warehousing regime; and “relevant fiscal warehousekeeper”, “relevant fiscal warehouse”, “relevant fiscal warehousing regime”, “his fiscal warehouse”, “his fiscal warehousing regime” and similar expressions shall be construed in this light.

Fiscal warehousing certificates

145B.—(1) ^{F733}... The certificate referred to in section 18B(2)(d) (supplies of goods intended for fiscal warehousing) shall contain the information indicated [^{F734}in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners].

^{F735}(2)

F733 Words in [reg. 145B\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **75(a)** (with regs. 109-131); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

F734 Words in [reg. 145B\(1\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **18**

F735 [Reg. 145B\(2\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **75(b)** (with regs. 109-131); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), reg. 2, Sch.

Certificates connected with services in fiscal or other warehousing regimes

145C. The certificate referred to in section 18C(1)(c) (certificate required for the zero-rating of certain services performed on or in relation to goods while those goods are subject to a fiscal or other

warehousing regime) shall contain the information indicated [^{F736}in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners].

F736 Words in [reg. 145C](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), **19**

VAT invoices relating to services performed in fiscal or other warehousing regimes

145D.—(1) This regulation applies to the invoice referred to in section 18C(1)(e) (invoice required for the zero-rating of the supply of certain services performed on or in relation to goods while those goods are subject to a fiscal or other warehousing regime).

(2) The invoice shall be known as a VAT invoice and shall state the following particulars (unless the Commissioners allow any requirement of this paragraph to be relaxed or dispensed with)—

- (a) an identifying number,
- (b) the material time of the supply of the services in question,
- (c) the date of the issue of the invoice,
- (d) the name, an address and the registration number of the supplier,
- (e) the name and an address of the person to whom the services are supplied,
- (f) a description sufficient to identify the nature of the services supplied,
- (g) the extent of the services and the amount payable, excluding VAT, expressed in sterling,
- (h) the rate of any cash discount offered,
 - (i) the rate of VAT as zero per cent, and
- (j) a declaration that in respect of the supply of services in question, the requirements of section 18C(1) will be or have been satisfied.

(3) The supplier of the services in question shall issue the invoice to the person to whom the supply is made within thirty days of the material time of that supply of services (or within such longer period as the Commissioners may allow in general or special directions).

Fiscal warehousing regimes

145E.—(1) Upon any eligible goods entering a fiscal warehouse the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper shall record their entry in his relevant fiscal warehousing record.

(2) Eligible goods shall only be subject to or in a fiscal warehousing regime at any time—

- (a) while they are allocated to that regime in the relevant fiscal warehousing record;
- (b) while they are not identified in that record as having been transferred; or,
- (c) prior to their removal from that regime.

The fiscal warehousing record and stock control

145F.—(1) In addition to the records referred to in regulation 31, a fiscal warehousekeeper shall maintain a fiscal warehousing record for any fiscal warehouse in respect of which he is the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper.

(2) The fiscal warehousing record may be maintained in any manner acceptable to the Commissioners. In particular, it shall be capable of—

- (a) ready use by any proper officer in the course of his duties; and

- (b) reproduction into a form suitable for any proper officer to readily use at a place other than the relevant fiscal warehouse.
- (3) Subject to paragraph (4) below, the fiscal warehousing record shall have the features and shall comply with the requirements set out in Schedule 1A to these Regulations.
- (4) In respect of any goods the relevant fiscal warehousing record shall not be required to record events more than six years following—
 - (a) the transfer or removal of those goods from the relevant fiscal warehousing regime; or,
 - (b) the exit of those goods from the relevant fiscal warehouse (in the case of goods which were not allocated to the relevant fiscal warehousing regime).
- (5) A fiscal warehousekeeper, upon receiving a request to do so from any proper officer, shall—
 - (a) produce his fiscal warehousing record to that officer and permit him to inspect or take copies of it or of any part of it (as that officer shall require); or,
 - (b) facilitate and permit that officer to inspect any goods which are stored or deposited in his fiscal warehouse (whether or not those goods are allocated to the relevant fiscal warehousing regime).

[^{F737} **Fiscal warehousing transfers in Great Britain**]

145G.—(1) Subject to paragraphs (2) and (3) below, a fiscal warehousekeeper (“the original fiscal warehousekeeper”) may permit eligible goods which are subject to his fiscal warehousing regime (“the original regime”) to be transferred to another fiscal warehousing regime (“the other regime”) without those goods being treated as removed from the original regime.

(2) The original fiscal warehousekeeper shall not allow eligible goods to exit from his fiscal warehouse in pursuance of this regulation before he receives a written undertaking from the fiscal warehousekeeper in relation to that other fiscal warehousing regime (“the other fiscal warehousekeeper”) that, in respect of those eligible goods, the other fiscal warehousekeeper will comply with the requirements of paragraph (3) below.

- (3) The other fiscal warehousekeeper, upon the entry of the goods to his fiscal warehouse, shall—
 - (a) record that entry in his fiscal warehousing record; and,
 - (b) allocate those goods to his fiscal warehousing regime.

Furthermore, within 30 days commencing with the day on which those goods left the original fiscal warehouse, he shall—

- (c) deliver or cause to be delivered to the original fiscal warehousekeeper a certificate in a form acceptable to the Commissioners confirming that he has recorded the entry of those goods to his fiscal warehouse and allocated them to his fiscal warehousing regime; and,
- (d) retain a copy of that certificate as part of his fiscal warehousing record.

F737 Reg. 145G heading substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **76** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Removal of goods from a fiscal warehousing regime and transfers [^{F738}outside Great Britain]

145H.—(1) Without prejudice to sections 18F(5), 18F(6) and the following paragraphs of this regulation, eligible goods which are allocated to a fiscal warehousing regime shall only be removed from that regime at the time and in any of the following circumstances—

- (a) when an entry in respect of those eligible goods is made in the relevant fiscal warehousing record which indicates the time and date of their removal from that regime;
- (b) when the eligible goods are moved outside the fiscal warehouse in respect of which they are allocated to a fiscal warehousing regime (except in the case of movements between fiscal warehouses kept by the same fiscal warehousekeeper); or,
- (c) at the time immediately preceding a retail sale of those eligible goods.

The person who shall be treated as the person who removes or causes the removal of the relevant goods from the relevant fiscal warehousing regime in any of the circumstances described above shall be, as the case requires, either the person who causes any of those circumstances to occur or, in the case of sub-paragraph (c), the person who makes the retail sale referred to there.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) below, eligible goods which are subject to a fiscal warehousing regime shall not be treated as removed from that regime but shall be treated as transferred or as being in the process of transfer, as the case requires, in any of the following circumstances—

- (a) where the goods in question are transferred or are in the process of transfer to another fiscal warehousing regime in pursuance of regulation 145G(1) above;

^{F739}(b)

- (c) where the goods in question are exported or are in the process of being exported to a place outside [^{F740}Great Britain]; or,
- (d) where the goods in question are moved temporarily to a place other than the relevant fiscal warehouse for repair, processing, treatment or other operations (subject to the prior agreement of and to conditions to be imposed by the Commissioners).

(3) Where any relevant document referred to in paragraph (4) below is not received by the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper within the time period indicated there (commencing on the day on which the relevant eligible goods leave his fiscal warehouse), he shall—

- (a) make an entry by way of adjustment to his fiscal warehousing record to show the relevant goods as having been removed from his fiscal warehousing regime at the time and on the day when they left;
- (b) identify in his fiscal warehousing record the person on whose instructions he allowed the goods to leave his fiscal warehouse as the person removing those goods and that person's address and registration number (if any); and,
- (c) notify the person on whose instructions he allowed the goods to leave his fiscal warehouse that the relevant document has not been received by him in time.

(4) The document and time period referred to in paragraph (3) above is, as the case requires, either—

- (a) the certificate referred to in regulation 145G(3)(c) confirming the completion of a transfer of eligible goods from the relevant fiscal warehousing regime to another fiscal warehousing regime (30 days);
- (b) ^{F741}..... or,
- (c) a document evidencing the export of the eligible goods from the relevant fiscal warehousing regime to a place outside [^{F742}Great Britain] (60 days).

145I.—(1) A fiscal warehousekeeper shall not remove or allow the removal of any eligible goods from his fiscal warehousing regime at any time before—

- (a) he has inspected and placed on his fiscal warehousing record a copy of the relevant document issued by the Commissioners under regulation 145J(1) (removal document); or,

- (b) he is provided with the registration number of a person registered under the Act and a written undertaking from that person that any VAT payable by that person as the result of any removal of eligible goods from that fiscal warehousing regime will be accounted for on that person's return in accordance with regulation 40(1)(c).
- (2) Without prejudice to section 18E, where a fiscal warehousekeeper allows the removal of any eligible goods to take place from his fiscal warehousing regime otherwise than in accordance with this regulation, he shall be jointly and severally liable with the person who removes the goods for the payment of the VAT payable under section 18D(2) to the Commissioners.
- (3) Paragraphs (1) and (2) above shall not apply to a removal which is the result of an entry in the relevant fiscal warehousing record made by the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper in compliance with regulation 145H(3)(a) (non-receipt of a document following transfer or export).

- F738** Words in [reg. 145H](#) heading substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [77\(a\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F739** [Reg. 145H\(2\)\(b\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [77\(b\)\(i\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F740** Words in [reg. 145H\(2\)\(c\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [77\(b\)\(ii\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F741** [Reg. 145H\(4\)\(b\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [77\(c\)\(i\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F742** Words in [reg. 145H\(4\)\(c\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, [77\(c\)\(ii\)](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Payment on removal of goods from a fiscal warehousing regime

145J.—(1) The Commissioners may, in respect of a person who is seeking to remove or cause the removal of eligible goods from a fiscal warehousing regime,—

- (a) accept from or on behalf of that person payment of the VAT payable (if any) as a result of that removal, and
 - (b) issue to that person a document bearing a reference or identification number.
- (2) The Commissioners need not act in accordance with paragraph (1) above unless, as the case requires, they are satisfied as to—
- (a) the value and material time of any supply of the relevant goods in the fiscal warehousing regime which is treated as taking place in the United Kingdom under section 18B(4) and the status of the person who made that supply;
 - (b) the nature and quantity of the relevant eligible goods;
 - (c) the value of any relevant self-supplies of specified services treated as made under section 18C(3) in the course or furtherance of his business by the person who is to remove the relevant goods, or by the person on whose behalf the goods are to be removed, at the time they are removed from the fiscal warehousing regime; and,
 - (d) the nature and material time of any relevant supplies of specified services in respect of which the self-supplies referred to in sub-paragraph (c) above are treated as being identical (certain supplies of services on or in relation to goods while those goods are subject to the fiscal warehousing regime).

[^{F743}(3) In paragraph (2)(a) “status” is a reference to whether the person in question is or is required to be registered under the Act or would be required to register under the Act were it not for paragraph 1(9) of Schedule 1, [^{F744}or] paragraph 38(6) or paragraph 48(7) of Schedule 9ZA, to the Act.]]

F743 Reg. 145J(3) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **78** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F744 Word in reg. 145J(3) inserted (1.12.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Distance Selling and Miscellaneous Amendments\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/1164\)](#), regs. 1, **26**

[^{F745}Place of supply of goods subject to warehousing regime

145K.—(1) Section 18(1) (supply of goods subject to warehousing regime and before duty point treated as taking place outside the United Kingdom) shall not apply in the following prescribed circumstances.

(2) The circumstances are—

- (a) that there is a supply of goods that would but for this regulation be treated for the purposes of the Act as taking place outside the United Kingdom by virtue of section 18(1);
- (b) the whole or part of the business carried on by the supplier of those goods consists in supplying to a number of persons goods to be sold, by them or others, by retail;
- (c) that supplier is a taxable person (or would be a taxable person but for section 18(1)); and
- (d) that supply is to a person who is not a taxable person, and
 - (i) consists in a supply of goods to that person to be sold, by that person, by retail, or
 - (ii) consists in a supply of goods to that person by retail.]

F745 Reg. 145K inserted (1.9.2005) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2005 \(S.I. 2005/2231\)](#), regs. 1(3), **10**

[^{F746}PART 16B

Northern Ireland fiscal and other Northern Ireland warehousing regimes

F746 Pt. 16B inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **79** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Northern Ireland warehouses and fiscal warehouses: application of Part 16A with modifications

145L. Part 16A and Schedule 1A apply to Northern Ireland warehouses and Northern Ireland fiscal warehouses as they apply to warehouses and fiscal warehouses—

- (a) as if any reference to “fiscal warehouse”, “warehouse”, “fiscal warehousing regime” and “warehousing regime” were a reference respectively to “Northern Ireland fiscal warehouse”, “Northern Ireland warehouse”, “Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime” and “Northern Ireland warehousing regime”; and

- (b) with the modifications set out in regulations 145M to 145R in respect of Part 16A, and in regulation 145T in respect of Schedule 1A.

Interpretation

145M. In regulation 145A(1) (interpretation)—

- (a) in the definition of “eligible goods”, read the words after “by” as “paragraph 25(1) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act (supplementary provision)”;
- (b) in the definition of “material time”, read the words after “by” as “paragraph 25(1) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act except in regulation 145D where “material time” means the time the services are performed.”.

Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing transfers

145N. Read the heading to regulation 145G (fiscal warehousing transfers in Great Britain) as “Fiscal warehousing transfers in Northern Ireland”.

Removal of goods from a Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime and transfers

145O.—(1) In the heading to regulation 145H (removal of goods from a fiscal warehousing regime and transfers outside Great Britain), read “Great Britain” as “Northern Ireland”.

(2) In regulation 145H(1), read “sections 18F(5), 18F(6)” as “paragraph 25(4), 25(5) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act”;

(3) In regulation 145H(2)—

(a) read there as being before sub-paragraph (c)—

“(bb) where the goods in question are transferred or are in the process of transfer to arrangements which correspond in effect, under the law of a member State, to paragraph 19(5) (Northern Ireland fiscal warehouses: relief) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act whether or not those arrangements also correspond in effect to section 18C(1) (zero-rating of certain specified services performed in a fiscal or other warehousing regime) as applied by paragraph 21 (Northern Ireland warehouses and fiscal warehouses: services) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act”;

(b) in sub-paragraph (c), read “Great Britain” as “Northern Ireland and the member States”;

(4) In regulation 145H(4)—

(a) read there as being before sub-paragraph (c)—

“(bb) a document evidencing the completion of the transfer of the eligible goods from the relevant Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime directly to arrangements which correspond, in a member state, to Northern Ireland (60 days); or”;

(b) in sub-paragraph (c), read “Great Britain” as “Northern Ireland and the member States”.

145P. In regulation 145I(2), read the reference to section 18D(2) as a reference to paragraph 22(2) (removal from warehousing: accountability) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act.

Payment on removal of goods from a Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime

145Q. In regulation 145J(2)(a) (payment on removal of goods from a fiscal warehousing regime), read the reference to section 18B(4) as a reference to paragraph 19(6) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act.

Place of supply of goods subject to a Northern Ireland warehousing regime

145R. In regulation 145K (place of supply of goods subject to a warehousing regime), read “section 18(1)” in each place it occurs as “paragraph 16(1) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act”.

Fiscal warehousing certificates

145S.—(1) The certificate referred to in paragraph 19(1)(d) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act (certificate relating to acquisitions in or intended for fiscal warehousing) and the certificate referred to in paragraph 19(3)(d) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act (supplies of goods intended for fiscal warehousing) must contain the information indicated in the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners;

(2) A certificate prepared under paragraph 19(1)(d) of Schedule 9ZB by an acquirer who is not a taxable person must be kept by that person for a period of six years commencing on the day the certificate is prepared; and the person must produce it to a proper officer when that officer requests the person to do so.

Northern Ireland: modification of Schedule 1A

145T. In Schedule 1A (fiscal warehousing)—

(a) in paragraph 1—

(i) read there as being before sub-paragraph (f)—

“(ea) It must accurately identify as “transferred goods” all eligible goods which are transferred directly from the Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime to corresponding arrangements in a member State under regulation 145H(2)(bb), the date and time when the transfer starts, and the address of the place in the member State to which the goods in question are transferred.”;

(ii) in sub-paragraph (f), read “Great Britain” in both places it occurs as “Northern Ireland and the member States”;

(b) in paragraph 3—

(i) read there as being before sub-paragraph (d)—

“(ca) It must include the document relating to the completion of a transfer to corresponding arrangements in a member State referred to in regulation 145H(4)(bb) and it must relate that document to the relevant transfer.”;

(ii) in sub-paragraph (d), read “Great Britain” as “Northern Ireland and the member States”;

(c) read paragraph 4(b) as—

“(b) It shall be adjusted to show a removal (and not a transfer) where the document referred to in regulations 145H(4)(bb) or 145H(4)(c) concerning goods which have been transferred to corresponding arrangements in a member State or which have been exported to a place outside Northern Ireland and the member States, is not received in time.”.

Modification of the Value Added Tax (Fiscal Warehousing) (Treatment of Transactions) Order 1996

145U.—(1) The Value Added Tax (Fiscal Warehousing) (Treatment of Transactions) Order 1996 applies with the modifications set out in paragraph (2) to goods subject to, or to be placed in, a

Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime as it applies to goods subject to, or to be placed in, a fiscal warehousing regime.

(2) The modifications are—

- (a) in article 2, read “eligible goods” and “material time” as having the meanings given by paragraph 25(1) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act (supplementary provision);
- (b) in article 3(2)(a) and (b), read “fiscal warehousing regime” as “Northern Ireland fiscal warehousing regime”.]

PART XVII

[^{F747}MEANS OF TRANSPORT]

F747 Pt. 17 heading substituted (15.4.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013 \(S.I. 2013/701\)](#), regs. 2, 5

Interpretation of Part XVII

146. In this Part—

“claim” means a claim for a refund of VAT made pursuant to [^{F748}paragraph 19 of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act and “claimant” shall be construed accordingly;

“competent authority” means an authority having powers under the laws in force [^{F749}in a relevant territory] to register a vehicle for road use [^{F750}in that territory];

“first entry into service” in relation to a new means of transport means the time determined in relation to that means of transport under regulation 147;

[^{F751}“new means of transport” has the meaning given by paragraph 83 of Schedule 9ZA to the Act;]

“registration” means registration for road use in a member State corresponding in relation to that member State to registration in accordance with the Vehicles Excise and Registration Act 1994(**14**);

[^{F752}“relevant territory” means a member State or Northern Ireland.]

F748 Words in [reg. 146](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **48**

F749 Words in [reg. 146](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **80(a)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F750 Words in [reg. 146](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **80(a)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F751 Words in [reg. 146](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **80(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F752 Words in [reg. 146](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **80(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I99 Reg. 146 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

First entry into service of a means of transport

147. —

(1) For the purposes of [^{F753}paragraph 83 of Schedule 9ZA to] the Act a means of transport is to be treated as having first entered into service—

- (a) in the case of a ship or aircraft—
 - (i) when it is delivered from its manufacturer to its first purchaser or owner, or on its first being made available to its first purchaser or owner, whichever is the earlier, or
 - (ii) if its manufacturer takes it into use for demonstration purposes, on its being first taken into such use, and
- (b) in the case of a motorised land vehicle—
 - (i) on its first registration for road use by the competent authority [^{F754}in the relevant territory] of its manufacture or when a liability to register for road use is first incurred [^{F754}in the relevant territory] of its manufacture, whichever is the earlier,
 - (ii) if it is not liable to be registered for road use [^{F754}in the relevant territory] of its manufacture, on its removal by its first purchaser or owner, or on its first delivery or on its being made available to its first purchaser, whichever is the earliest, or
 - (iii) if its manufacturer takes it into use for demonstration purposes, on its first being taken into such use.

(2) Where the times specified in paragraph (1) above cannot be established to the Commissioners' satisfaction, a means of transport is to be treated as having first entered into service on the issue of an invoice relating to the first supply of the means of transport.

F753 Words in [reg. 147\(1\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1, 49](#)

F754 Words in [reg. 147\(1\)\(b\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 81](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I100 Reg. 147 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Notification of acquisition of new [^{F755}ships or new aircraft] by non-taxable persons and payment of VAT

148. —

(1) Where—

- (a) a taxable acquisition of a new [^{F756}ship or new aircraft] takes place in the United Kingdom,
- (b) the acquisition is not in pursuance of a taxable supply, and
- (c) the person acquiring the goods is not a taxable person at the time of the acquisition,

the person acquiring the goods shall notify the Commissioners of the acquisition within [^{F757}14] days of the time of the acquisition or the arrival of the goods in the United Kingdom, whichever is the later.

(2) The notification shall be in writing in the English language and shall contain the following particulars—

- (a) the name and current address of the person acquiring the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft],
- (b) the time of the acquisition,
- (c) the date when the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] arrived in the United Kingdom,
- (d) a full description of the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] which shall include any ^{F758}... hull or airframe identification number and engine number,
- (e) the consideration for the transaction in pursuance of which the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] was acquired,
- (f) the name and address of the supplier in the member State from which the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] was acquired,
- (g) the place where the new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] can be inspected, and
- (h) the date of notification.

(3) The notification shall include a declaration, signed by the person who is required to make the notification or a person authorised in that behalf in writing, that all the information entered in it is true and complete.

(4) The notification shall be made at, or sent to, any office designated by the Commissioners for the receipt of such notifications.

(5) Any person required to notify the Commissioners of an acquisition of a new ^{F756}ship or new aircraft] shall pay the VAT due upon the acquisition at the time of notification or within 30 days of the Commissioners issuing a written demand to him detailing the VAT due and requesting payment.

F755 Words in [reg. 148](#) heading substituted (15.4.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013 \(S.I. 2013/701\)](#), [regs. 2, 6\(1\)](#) (with [reg. 6\(3\)](#))

F756 Words in [reg. 148](#) substituted (15.4.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013 \(S.I. 2013/701\)](#), [regs. 2, 6\(2\)\(a\)](#) (with [reg. 6\(3\)](#))

F757 Word in [reg. 148\(1\)](#) substituted (15.4.2013) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013 \(S.I. 2013/701\)](#), [regs. 2, 6\(2\)\(b\)](#) (with [reg. 6\(3\)](#))

F758 Words in [reg. 148\(2\)\(d\)](#) omitted (15.4.2013) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2013 \(S.I. 2013/701\)](#), [regs. 2, 6\(2\)\(c\)](#) (with [reg. 6\(3\)](#))

Commencement Information

I101 [Reg. 148](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F759}Notification of the arrival in the United Kingdom of motorised land vehicles and payment of VAT

148A.—^{F760}(1) This regulation applies to a means of transport that is a motorised land vehicle as described by paragraph 2(5E) of Schedule 11 to the Act (a “land vehicle”).]

(2) In this regulation an “excepted relevant person” means a relevant person ^{F761}(see paragraph (5A)) who is—

- (a) bringing a land vehicle into the United Kingdom which that person has the approval of the Secretary of State to register and license in the United Kingdom in accordance with Parts 1 and 2 of the Vehicle Excise and Registration Act 1994 using a secure registration and licensing system (whether automated or paper based);

- (b) importing a land vehicle into the United Kingdom and who is not a taxable person acting as such in relation to the arrival of the land vehicle in the United Kingdom;
- (c) bringing a land vehicle into the United Kingdom which—
 - (i) is not required to be registered for road use in the United Kingdom, and
 - (ii) is to remain in the United Kingdom for a period (continuous or otherwise) of not more than 6 months in any 12 months; or
- (d) bringing a land vehicle into the United Kingdom which has remained registered for road use in the United Kingdom during the period when it has been outside the United Kingdom.

(3) A relevant person other than an excepted relevant person must notify the Commissioners of the arrival in the United Kingdom of a land vehicle within 14 days of the date of the arrival.

[^{F762}(3A) Where a person falling within paragraph (2)(a) makes a decision that the land vehicle in question will not be registered using the secure registration and licensing system (whether because it is not required to be registered for road use in the United Kingdom or for any other reason), that person must notify the Commissioners of the arrival of that land vehicle in the United Kingdom within 14 days of the date of that decision.]

[^{F763}(4) Where a person falling within paragraph (2)(c) makes a decision—

- (a) to register the land vehicle in question for road use in the United Kingdom, or
- (b) to keep the land vehicle in the United Kingdom for a period longer than that specified in sub-paragraph (c)(ii) in circumstances where that land vehicle is not required to be registered for road use in the United Kingdom,

that person must notify the Commissioners of the arrival in the United Kingdom of that land vehicle within 14 days of the date of that decision.]

[^{F764}(4A) No obligation arises under paragraph (3) or (4) by reason of the removal of a land vehicle from Northern Ireland to Great Britain or vice versa.]

(5) In this regulation “registered for road use in the United Kingdom” means registered for such use in accordance with the Vehicle Excise and Registration Act 1994 and “register for road use in the United Kingdom” is to be construed accordingly.

[^{F765}(5A) In this regulation “relevant person” has the meaning given by paragraph 2(5D) of Schedule 11 to the Act with the modification applied by paragraph 74(1)(c) of Schedule 9ZA to the Act.]

(6) A person required to notify under paragraph (3) or (4) may authorise a third party to notify on that person’s behalf.

(7) The notification shall be made in the English language.

(8) A notification under paragraph (3) or (4) must—

- (a) contain the particulars listed in paragraph (9);
- (b) include a declaration by the person required to notify the arrival in the United Kingdom of a land vehicle or a person authorised on that person’s behalf that all the information entered in it is true and complete; and
- (c) when made in paper form, be made at or sent to any office designated by the Commissioners for the receipt of such notifications.

(9) The particulars referred to in paragraph (8)(a) are—

- (a) the name and current address of the person bringing the land vehicle into the United Kingdom;
 - (b) the date when the land vehicle arrived in the United Kingdom;
 - ^{F766}(c)
 - (d) a full description of the land vehicle which shall include any vehicle registration mark allocated to it by any competent authority in another member State prior to its arrival and any chassis identification number;
 - (e) where applicable, the registration number of the person bringing the land vehicle into the United Kingdom;
 - (f) the date of the notification;
 - (g) in the case of an acquisition arising from a deemed supply under [^{F767}paragraph 30 of Schedule 9ZB] to the Act—
 - (i) the value of the transaction determined in accordance with [^{F768}paragraph 11 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act, and
 - (ii) details of any relief claimed or to be claimed in relation to the acquisition under Item 2(f) of Group 12 of Schedule 8 to the Act (zero rating: drugs, medicines, aids for the handicapped etc);
 - (h) in the case of any other acquisition—
 - (i) the consideration for the transaction in pursuance of which the land vehicle was acquired,
 - (ii) the name and address of the supplier in the member State from which the land vehicle was acquired, and
 - (iii) details of any relief claimed or to be claimed in relation to the acquisition under Item 2(f) of Group 12 of Schedule 8 to the Act;
 - (i) in the case of an import—
 - (i) the price actually paid or payable for the land vehicle including any deposit, commission and fees,
 - [^{F769}(ii) any identifying number contained in a customs declaration made for the purposes of Part 1 of the Taxation (Cross-border Trade) Act 2018 or, in Northern Ireland, for the purposes of the corresponding provision of Union customs legislation as defined by paragraph 1(8) of Schedule 9ZB to the Act, and]
 - (iii) the relevant commodity code entered on the Customs declaration; and
 - (j) any other particulars specified in a notice published by the Commissioners (which includes such a notice as revised or replaced from time to time).
- [^{F770}(9A) In any case falling within paragraph (3A) or (4), the date of the relevant decision is to be treated as the date of the arrival in the United Kingdom of the land vehicle in question for the purposes of paragraph (9)(b).]
- (10) Any person required under paragraph (3) or (4) to notify the Commissioners of an arrival which is an acquisition must pay any VAT due on the acquisition at the time and in the manner prescribed in paragraphs (12) to (16) as appropriate.
- (11) In the case of an import of a land vehicle, any requirements to notify the importation and pay any tax, duty of customs or duty of excise due as may be prescribed in any of the enactments referred to in section 16(1)(a) and (b) of the Act shall apply in addition to any requirements imposed by or under this regulation.

(12) Where—

- (a) the arrival is a taxable acquisition which takes place in the United Kingdom, and
- (b) the person acquiring the land vehicle is not a taxable person acting as such in relation to the acquisition of the land vehicle,

payment shall be made at the time of notification.

(13) Where—

- (a) the arrival is a taxable acquisition which takes place in the United Kingdom, and
- (b) the person acquiring the land vehicle is a taxable person acting as such in relation to the acquisition of the land vehicle,

payment shall be made in accordance with paragraph (15).

(14) Where the arrival is an acquisition arising from a deemed supply under [F771 paragraph 30 of Schedule 9ZB] to the Act, payment shall be made in accordance with paragraph (15).

(15) Where this paragraph applies, payment shall be made in accordance with regulation 40 having been accounted for in the appropriate return required by regulation 25.

(16) In any case where—

- (a) VAT due is required to be paid at the time of notification under paragraph (12), and
- (b) notification is made under regulation 4A,

the relevant payment shall be made solely by means of electronic communications that are acceptable to the Commissioners for this purpose.]

- F759** Reg. 148A inserted (15.4.2013) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2013 (S.I. 2013/701), regs. 2, 7 (with reg. 6(3))
- F760** Reg. 148A(1) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 82(a) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F761** Words in reg. 148A(2) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 82(b) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F762** Reg. 148A(3A) inserted (1.4.2014) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/548), regs. 1, 5(a)
- F763** Reg. 148A(4) substituted (1.4.2014) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/548), regs. 1, 5(b)
- F764** Reg. 148A(4A) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 82(c) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F765** Reg. 148A(5A) inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 82(d) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F766** Reg. 148A(9)(c) omitted (1.4.2014) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/548), regs. 1, 5(c)
- F767** Words in reg. 148A(9)(g) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 50(a)(i)
- F768** Words in reg. 148A(9)(g)(i) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 50(a)(ii)
- F769** Reg. 148A(9)(i)(ii) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 82(e) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F770 Reg. 148A(9A) inserted (1.4.2014) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) Regulations 2014 (S.I. 2014/548), regs. 1, 5(d)

F771 Words in reg. 148A(14) substituted (1.8.2021) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (EU Exit) Regulations 2021 (S.I. 2021/715), regs. 1, 50(b)

Refunds in relation to new means of transport

149. A claimant shall make his claim in writing no earlier than one month and no later than 14 days prior to making the supply of the new means of transport by virtue of which the claim arises.

Commencement Information

I102 Reg. 149 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

150. The claim shall be made at, or sent to, any office designated by the Commissioners for the receipt of such claims.

Commencement Information

I103 Reg. 150 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

151. The claim shall contain the following information—

- (a) the name, current address and telephone number of the claimant,
- (b) the place where the new means of transport is kept and the times when it may be inspected,
- (c) the name and address of the person who supplied the new means of transport to the claimant,
- (d) the price paid by the claimant for the supply to him of the new means of transport excluding any VAT,
- (e) the amount of any VAT paid by the claimant on the supply to him of the new means of transport,
- (f) the amount of any VAT paid by the claimant on the acquisition of the new means of transport from another member State or on its importation ^{F772} ...,
- (g) the name and address of the proposed purchaser, the member State to which the new means of transport is to be removed, and the date of the proposed purchase,
- (h) the price to be paid by the proposed purchaser,
- (i) a full description of the new means of transport including, in the case of motorised land vehicles, its mileage since its first entry into service and, in the case of ships and aircraft, its hours of use since its first entry into service,
- (j) in the case of a ship, its length in metres,
- (k) in the case of an aircraft, its take-off weight in kilograms,
- (l) in the case of a motorised land vehicle powered by a combustion engine, its displacement or cylinder capacity in cubic centimetres, and in the case of an electrically propelled motorised land vehicle, its maximum power output in kilowatts, described to the nearest tenth of a kilowatt, and
- (m) the amount of the refund being claimed.

F772 Words in [reg. 151\(f\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 83](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I104 Reg. 151 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

152. The claim shall be accompanied by the following documents—

- (a) the invoice issued by the person who supplied the new means of transport to the claimant or such other documentary evidence of purchase as is satisfactory to the Commissioners,
- (b) in respect of a new means of transport imported ^{F773}... by the claimant, documentary evidence of its importation and of the VAT paid thereon, and
- (c) in respect of a new means of transport acquired by the claimant from another member State, documentary evidence of the VAT paid thereon.

F773 Words in [reg. 152\(b\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), [regs. 1, 84](#) (with [regs. 109-131](#)); [S.I. 2020/1641](#), [reg. 2](#), [Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I105 Reg. 152 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

153. The claim shall include a declaration, signed by the claimant or a person authorised by him in that behalf in writing, that all the information entered in or accompanying it is true and complete.

Commencement Information

I106 Reg. 153 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

154. The claim shall be completed by the submission to the Commissioners of—

- (a) the sales invoice or similar document identifying the new means of transport and showing the price paid by the claimant's customer, and
- (b) documentary evidence that the new means of transport has been removed to another member State.

Commencement Information

I107 Reg. 154 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies of new means of transport to persons [^{F774}departing Northern Ireland for a member State]

155. The Commissioners may, on application by a person who is not taxable in [^{F775}a member State] and who intends—

- (a) to purchase a new means of transport in [^{F776}Northern Ireland], and
- (b) to remove that new means of transport [^{F777}from Northern Ireland] to [^{F775}a member State],

permit that person to purchase a new means of transport without payment of VAT, for subsequent removal to [^{F775} a member State] within 2 months of the date of supply and its supply, subject to such conditions as they may impose, shall be zero-rated.

- F774** Words in [reg. 155](#) heading substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **85(a)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F775** Words in [reg. 155](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **85(b)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F776** Words in [reg. 155\(a\)](#) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **85(c)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F777** Words in [reg. 155\(b\)](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **85(d)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

- I108** Reg. 155 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F778}PART XVIII

BAD DEBT RELIEF (THE OLD SCHEME)

- F778** Pt. 18 revoked (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **9**

Interpretation of Part XVIII

156.

The making of a claim to the Commissioners

157.

Evidence required of the claimant in support of the claim

158.

159.

Preservation of documents and records and duty to produce

160.

Set-off of amounts between the claimant and the debtor

161.

Determination of outstanding amount of consideration in money

162.

Repayment of a refund

163.

Proving in the insolvency in Scotland

164.

PART XIX

BAD DEBT RELIEF (THE NEW SCHEME)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C24 Pt. 19 modified (except reg. 171) (temp.) (27.7.1999 until 1.12.1999, see S.I. 1999/3029, reg. 5) by Finance Act 1999 (c. 16), s. 15(4)(5)

C25 Pt. XIX modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 16(4) (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), Sch. 18 para. 6; S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Interpretation of Part XIX

165. In this Part—

“claim” means a claim in accordance with regulations 166^{F779}... and 167 for a refund of VAT to which a person is entitled by virtue of section 36 of the Act and “claimant” shall be construed accordingly;

“payment” means any payment or part-payment which is made by any person^{F780}... by way of consideration for a supply regardless of whether such payment extinguishes the purchaser’s debt to the claimant or not;

“purchaser” means a person to whom the claimant made a relevant supply;

“refunds for bad debts account” has the meaning given in regulation 168;

“relevant supply” means any taxable supply upon which a claim is based;

“return” means the return which the claimant is required to make in accordance with regulation 25^{F781}...;

“security” means—

- (a) in relation to England, Wales and Northern Ireland, any mortgage, charge, lien or other security, and
- (b) in relation to Scotland, any security (whether heritable or moveable), any floating charge and any right of lien or preference and right of retention (other than a right of compensation or set-off).

^{F782} ...

- F779** Words in [reg. 165](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **65(a)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F780** Words in [reg. 165](#) omitted (1.12.1999) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3029), regs. 1, **3**
- F781** Words in [reg. 165](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **65(b)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F782** Words in [reg. 165](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **65(c)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C26** [Reg. 165](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 16(2) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021](#) (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), [Sch. 18 para. 6](#); S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Commencement Information

- I109** [Reg. 165](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F783}Time within which a claim must be made

165A.—(1) Subject to paragraph (3) [^{F784}and (4)] below, a claim shall be made within the period of [^{F785}4 years and 6 months] following the later of—

- (a) the date on which the consideration (or part) which has been written off as a bad debt becomes due and payable to or to the order of the person who made the relevant supply; and
- (b) the date of the supply.

(2) A person who is entitled to a refund by virtue of section 36 of the Act, but has not made a claim within the period specified in paragraph (1) shall be regarded for the purposes of this Part as having ceased to be entitled to a refund accordingly.

(3) This regulation does not apply insofar as the date mentioned at sub-paragraph (a) or (b) of paragraph (1) above, whichever is the later, falls before 1st May 1997.

[^{F786}(4) A person shall be regarded for the purposes of this Part as having ceased to be entitled to a refund where the date mentioned at subparagraph (a) or (b) of paragraph (1) above, whichever is the later, is on or before 30th September 2005.]]

- F783** [Reg. 165A](#) and heading inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, **10**
- F784** Words in [reg. 165A\(1\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **10(a)(i)**
- F785** Words in [reg. 165A\(1\)](#) substituted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **10(a)(ii)**
- F786** [Reg. 165A\(4\)](#) inserted (1.4.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2009](#) (S.I. 2009/586), regs. 1, **10(b)**

The making of a claim to the Commissioners

166. —

(1) ^{F787} ... Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow or direct, the claimant shall make a claim to the Commissioners by including the correct amount of the refund in the box opposite the legend “VAT reclaimed in this period on purchases and other inputs” on his return [^{F788} for the prescribed accounting period in which he becomes entitled to make the claim or, subject to regulation 165A, any later return].

(2) If at a time the claimant becomes entitled to a refund he is no longer required to make returns to the Commissioners he shall make a claim to the Commissioners in such form and manner as they may direct.

F787 Words in [reg. 166\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), [regs. 1, 66](#); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2, Sch.](#)

F788 Words in [reg. 166\(1\)](#) added (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 11](#)

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C27 [Reg. 166](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 16(3) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021](#) (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), [Sch. 18 para. 6](#); S.I. 2021/770, [regs. 3, 4](#) (with [regs. 5-7](#)))

Commencement Information

I110 [Reg. 166](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

The making of a claim to the Commissioners: special accounting schemes

^{F789} **166AA.**

F789 [Reg. 166AA](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), [regs. 1, 67](#); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2, Sch.](#)

[^{F790} Notice to purchaser of claim

166A. Where the purchaser is a taxable person [^{F791}, and the relevant supply was made before 1st January 2003,] the claimant shall not before, but within 7 days from, the day he makes a claim give to the purchaser a notice in writing containing the following information—

- (a) the date of issue of the notice;
- (b) the date of the claim;
- (c) the date and number of any VAT invoice issued in relation to each relevant supply;
- (d) the amount of the consideration for each relevant supply which the claimant has written off as a bad debt;
- (e) the amount of the claim.]

F790 [Reg. 166A](#) and heading inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), [regs. 1, 12](#)

F791 Words in [reg. 166A](#) inserted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/3027), [regs. 1, 3](#)

Evidence required of the claimant in support of the claim

167. Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, the claimant, before he makes a claim, shall hold in respect of each relevant supply—

- (a) either—
 - (i) a copy of any VAT invoice which was provided in accordance with Part III of these Regulations, or
 - (ii) where there was no obligation to provide a VAT invoice, a document which shows the time, nature and purchaser of the relevant goods and services, and the consideration therefor,
- (b) records or any other documents showing that he has accounted for and paid the VAT thereon, and
- (c) records or any other documents showing that the consideration has been written off in his accounts as a bad debt.

Commencement Information

I111 Reg. 167 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Records required to be kept by the claimant

168. —

(1) Any person who makes a claim to the Commissioners shall keep a record of that claim.
 (2) Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, the record referred to in paragraph (1) above shall consist of the following information in respect of each claim made—

- (a) in respect of each relevant supply for that claim—
 - (i) the amount of VAT chargeable,
 - (ii) the prescribed accounting period in which the VAT chargeable was accounted for and paid to the Commissioners,
 - (iii) the date and number of any invoice issued in relation thereto or, where there is no such invoice, such information as is necessary to identify the time, nature and purchaser thereof, and
 - (iv) any payment received therefor,
- (b) the outstanding amount to which the claim relates,
- (c) the amount of the claim, ^{F792}...
- (d) the prescribed accounting period in which the claim was made^{F793}, and
- (e) a copy of the notice required to be given in accordance with regulation 166A]

(3) Any records created in pursuance of this regulation shall be kept in a single account to be known as the “refunds for bad debts account”.

^{F794}(4)

F792 Word in [reg. 168\(2\)\(c\)](#) omitted (1.5.1997) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), [regs. 1, 13\(a\)](#)

F793 [Reg. 168\(2\)\(e\)](#) and word added (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), [regs. 1, 13\(b\)](#)

F794 Reg. 168(4) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **68**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C28 Reg. 168 modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 16(5) (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), **Sch. 18 para. 6**; S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Commencement Information

I112 Reg. 168 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Preservation of documents and records and duty to produce

169. —

(1) Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, the claimant shall preserve the documents, invoices and records which he holds in accordance with regulations 167 and 168 for a period of 4 years from the date of the making of the claim.

(2) Upon demand made by an authorised person the claimant shall produce or cause to be produced any such documents, invoices and records for inspection by the authorised person and permit him to remove them at a reasonable time and for a reasonable period.

Commencement Information

I113 Reg. 169 in force at 20.10.1995, see **reg. 1**

Attribution of payments

170. —

(1) [^{F795}Subject to regulation 170A below, where]—

- (a) the claimant made more than one supply (whether taxable or otherwise) to the purchaser, and
- (b) a payment is received in relation to those supplies,

the payment shall be attributed to each such supply in accordance with the rules set out in paragraphs (2) and (3) below.

(2) The payment shall be attributed to the supply which is the earliest in time and, if not wholly attributed to that supply, thereafter to supplies in the order of the dates on which they were made, except that attribution under this paragraph shall not be made to any supply if the payment was allocated to that supply by the purchaser at the time of payment and the consideration for that supply was paid in full.

(3) Where—

- (a) the earliest supply and other supplies to which the whole of the payment could be attributed under this regulation occur on one day, or
- (b) the supplies to which the balance of the payment could be attributed under this regulation occur on one day,

the payment shall be attributed to those supplies by multiplying, for each such supply, the payment received by a fraction of which the numerator is the outstanding consideration for that supply and the denominator is the total outstanding consideration for those supplies.

F795 Words in [reg. 170\(1\)](#) substituted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/3027\)](#), regs. 1, 4

Commencement Information

I114 Reg. 170 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F796} Attribution of payments received under certain credit agreements

[^{F797} **170A.**—(1) This regulation applies where—

- (a) the claimant made a supply of goods and, in connection with that supply, a supply of credit;
- (b) those supplies were made under a hire purchase, conditional sale or credit sale agreement; and
- (c) a payment is received in relation to those supplies (other than a payment of an amount upon which interest is not charged).

(2) Where the supply of goods was made before 1st September 2006 the payment shall be attributed in accordance with the rule set out in paragraph (5).

(3) Where the supply of goods was made on or after 1st September 2006 and before 1st September 2007 the payment may be attributed in accordance with the rule set out in paragraph (5) or (6).

(4) Where the supply of goods was made on or after 1st September 2007 the payment shall be attributed in accordance with the rule set out in paragraph (6).

(5) Where this paragraph applies, the payment shall be attributed —

- (a) as to the amount obtained by multiplying it by the fraction

$\frac{A}{A+B}$, to the supply of credit; and

- (b) as to the balance, to the supply of goods,

where—

A is the total of the interest on the credit provided under the agreement under which the supplies are made (determined as at the date of the making of the agreement); and

B is the total amount payable under the agreement, less any amount upon which interest is not charged.

(6) Where this paragraph applies, the payment shall be attributed —

- (a) in respect of payments made on or before termination of the agreement,

- (i) as to the amount obtained by multiplying it by the fraction

$\frac{A}{A+B}$, to the supply of credit; and

- (ii) as to the balance, to the supply of goods,

where—

A is the total of the interest on the credit provided under the agreement, less any rebate of interest granted, less any interest attributable to any unpaid instalments prior to the termination; and

B is the total amount payable under the agreement being the total of *A* plus the total for the goods.

“Total for the goods” means the amount due for the goods under the agreement, less any reduction as a consequence of termination, less any amount upon which interest is not charged, less any part of the total due for the goods which is unpaid at the time of termination.

- (b) in respect of payments made after termination of the agreement, between the supply of goods and the supply of credit according to the proportion of the balances due at the time the payment is made.

(7) Where an agreement provides for a variation of the rate of interest after the date of the making of the agreement then, for the purposes of the calculation in paragraph (5), it shall be assumed that the rate is not varied.]]

F796 Reg. 170A inserted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/3027\)](#), regs. 1, **5**

F797 Reg. 170A substituted (1.3.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2007 \(S.I. 2007/313\)](#), regs. 1, **3**

Repayment of a refund

171. —

[^{F798}(1) ^{F799}... Where a claimant—

- (a) has received a refund upon a claim, and
- (b) either—
- (i) a payment for the relevant supply is subsequently received, or
 - (ii) a payment is, by virtue of regulation 170 or 170A, treated as attributed to the relevant supply, or
 - (iii) the consideration for any relevant supply upon which the claim to refund is based is reduced after the claim is made,

he shall repay to the Commissioners such an amount as equals the amount of the refund, or the balance thereof, multiplied by a fraction of which the numerator is the amount so received or attributed, and the denominator is the amount of the outstanding consideration, or such an amount as is equal to the negative entry made in the VAT allowable portion of his VAT account as provided for in regulation 38.]

(2) ^{F800}... The claimant shall repay to the Commissioners the amount referred to in paragraph (1) above by including that amount in the box opposite the legend “VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs” on his return for the prescribed accounting period in which the payment is received.

(3) ^{F801}... Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, where the claimant fails to comply with the requirements of regulation 167, 168, 169 [^{F802}, 170 or 170A] he shall repay to the Commissioners the amount of the refund obtained by the claim to which the failure to comply relates; and he shall repay the amount by including that amount in the box opposite the legend “VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs” on his return for the prescribed accounting period which the Commissioners shall designate for that purpose.

(4) If at the time the claimant is required to repay any amount, he is no longer required to make returns to the Commissioners, he shall repay such amount to the Commissioners at such time and in such form and manner as they may direct.

[^{F803}(5) For the purposes of this regulation [^{F804}, but subject to paragraph (6) below,] a reference to payment shall not include a reference to a payment received by a person to whom a right to receive it has been assigned.]

[^{F805}(6) Paragraph (5) above does not apply where any person to whom the right to receive a payment has been assigned (whether by the claimant or any other person) is connected to the claimant.

(7) Any question for the purposes of paragraph (6) above whether any person is connected to the claimant shall be determined in accordance with section 839 of the Taxes Act.

(8) Paragraphs (6) and (7) above apply where the right to receive a payment is assigned on or after 11th December 2003.]

- F798** Reg. 171(1) substituted (1.3.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/313), regs. 1, **4**
- F799** Words in reg. 171(1) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **69(a)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F800** Words in reg. 171(2) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **69(b)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F801** Words in reg. 171(3) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **69(c)**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- F802** Words in reg. 171(3) substituted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002](#) (S.I. 2002/3027), regs. 1, **6(b)**
- F803** Reg. 171(5) inserted (1.12.1999) by [The Value Added Tax Regulations 1999](#) (S.I. 1999/3029), regs. 1, **4**
- F804** Words in reg. 171(5) inserted (11.12.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(a), **22**
- F805** Reg. 171(6)-(8) inserted (11.12.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 6\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/3220), regs. 1(1)(a), **23**

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C29** [Reg. 171](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 16(6) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021](#) (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), [Sch. 18 para. 6](#); S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Commencement Information

- I115** [Reg. 171](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Calculation of repayment where reduction in consideration: special accounting schemes

^{F806}**171A.**

- F806** [Reg. 171A](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **70**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Timing and method of repayments: special accounting schemes

^{F807}**171B.**

- F807** [Reg. 171B](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **70**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Writing off debts

172. —

(1) This regulation shall apply for the purpose of ascertaining whether, and to what extent, the consideration is to be taken to have been written off as a bad debt.

[^{F808}(1A) Neither the whole nor any part of the consideration for a supply shall be taken to have been written off in accounts as a bad debt until a period of not less than six months has elapsed from the time when such whole or part first became due and payable to or to the order of the person who made the [^{F809}relevant supply].]

[^{F810}(2) Subject to paragraph (1A) the whole or any part of the consideration for a [^{F811}relevant supply] shall be taken to have been written off as a bad debt when an entry is made in relation to that supply in the refunds for bad debt account in accordance with regulation 168.]

(3) Where the claimant owes an amount of money to the purchaser which can be set off, the consideration written off in the accounts shall be reduced by the amount so owed.

(4) Where the claimant holds in relation to the purchaser an enforceable security, the consideration written off in the accounts of the claimant shall be reduced by the value of that security.

F808 Reg. 172(1A) added (17.12.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.5\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/2960), regs. 1, **2(a)**

F809 Words in reg. 172(1A) substituted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, **14(a)**

F810 Reg. 172(2) substituted (17.12.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.5\) Regulations 1996](#) (S.I. 1996/2960), regs. 1, **2(b)**

F811 Words in reg. 172(2) substituted for word (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997](#) (S.I. 1997/1086), regs. 1, **14(b)**

Commencement Information

I116 Reg. 172 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F812}Writing off debts—margin schemes

172A.—(1) This regulation applies where, by virtue of the claimant's having exercised an option under an order made under section 50A of the Act, the VAT chargeable on the relevant supply is charged by reference to the profit margin.

(2) Where this regulation applies the consideration for the relevant supply which is to be taken to have been written off as a bad debt shall not exceed the relevant amount.

(3) For the purposes of paragraph (2) above the relevant amount is—

(a) where either—

(i) no payment has been received in relation to the relevant supply, or

(ii) the total of such payments as have been received does not exceed the non-profit element,

the profit margin; or

(b) where the total of such payments as have been received exceeds the non-profit element, the amount (if any) by which the consideration for the relevant supply exceeds that total.

(4) In paragraph (3) above—

“non-profit element” means the consideration for the relevant supply less the profit margin.

F812 Regs. 172A, 172B inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **15**

Writing off debts—tour operators margin scheme

172B.—(1) This regulation applies where, by virtue of an order under section 53 of the Act, the value of the relevant supply falls to be determined otherwise than in accordance with section 19 of the Act.

(2) Where this regulation applies the consideration for the relevant supply which is to be taken to have been written off as a bad debt shall not exceed the relevant amount.

(3) For the purposes of paragraph (2) above the relevant amount is—

(a) where either—

(i) no payment has been received in relation to the relevant supply, or

(ii) the total of any such payments as have been received does not exceed the non-profit element,

the profit element; or

(b) where the total of such payments as have been received exceeds the non-profit element, the amount (if any) by which the consideration for the relevant supply exceeds that total.

(4) In this regulation—

“non-profit element” means the consideration for the relevant supply less the profit element;

“profit element” means the sum of—

(a) the value of the relevant supply; and

(b) the VAT chargeable on the relevant supply.]

F812 Regs. 172A, 172B inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **15**

[^{F813}PART XIXA

REPAYMENT OF INPUT TAX WHERE CLAIM MADE UNDER PART XIX

F813 Pt. 19A inserted (1.5.1997) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1086\)](#), regs. 1, **16**

[^{F814}Application

172ZC. This Part applies where the relevant supply was made before 1st January 2003.]

F814 Reg. 172ZC inserted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/3027\)](#), regs. 1, **7**

Interpretation of Part XIXA

172C. Any expression used in this Part to which a meaning is given in Part XIX of these Regulations shall, unless the contrary intention appears, have the same meaning in this Part as it has in that Part.

Repayment of input tax

172D.—(1) Where—

- (a) a claim has been made; and
- (b) the purchaser has claimed deduction of the whole or part of the VAT on the relevant supply as input tax (“the deduction”),

the purchaser shall make an entry in his VAT account in accordance with paragraphs (2) and (3) below.

(2) The purchaser shall make a negative entry in the VAT allowable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period of his in which the claim has been made.

(3) The amount of the negative entry referred to in paragraph (2) above shall be such amount as is found by multiplying the amount of the deduction by a fraction of which the numerator is the amount of the claim and the denominator is the total VAT chargeable on the relevant supply.

(4) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35.

Restoration of an entitlement to credit for input tax

172E.—(1) Where—

- (a) the purchaser has made an entry in his VAT account in accordance with regulation 172D (“the input tax repayment”);
- (b) he has made the return for the prescribed accounting period concerned, and has paid any VAT payable by him in respect of that period; and
- (c) the claimant has made a repayment in accordance with regulation 171 in relation to the claim concerned,

the purchaser shall make an entry in his VAT account in accordance with paragraphs (2) and (3) below.

(2) The purchaser shall make a positive entry in the VAT allowable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period of his in which the repayment has been made.

(3) The amount of the positive entry referred to in paragraph (2) above shall be such amount as is found by multiplying the amount of the input tax repayment by a fraction of which the numerator is the amount repaid by the claimant and the denominator is the total amount of the claim.

(4) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35.]

[^{F815}PART XIXB

REPAYMENT OF INPUT TAX WHERE CONSIDERATION NOT PAID

F815 Pt. 19B inserted (1.1.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2002 \(S.I. 2002/3027\)](#), regs. 1, 8

Application

172F. This Part applies where the supply in relation to which a person has claimed credit for input tax was made on or after 1st January 2003.

Interpretation

172G. In this Part—

“relevant period” means 6 months following—

- (i) the date of the supply, or
- (ii) if later, the date on which the consideration for the supply, or (as the case may be) the unpaid part of it, became payable.

Repayment of input tax

172H.—(1) Subject to [^{F816}paragraphs (5) and (6)] below, where a person—

- (a) has not paid the whole or any part of the consideration for a supply by the end of the relevant period; and
- (b) has claimed deduction of the whole or part of the VAT on the supply as input tax (“the deduction”),

he shall make an entry in his VAT account in accordance with paragraphs (2) and (3) below.

(2) The person shall make a negative entry in the VAT allowable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period of his in which the end of the relevant period falls.

(3) The amount of the negative entry referred to in paragraph (2) above shall be such amount as is found by multiplying the amount of the deduction by a fraction of which the numerator is the amount of the consideration for the supply which has not been paid before the end of the relevant period and the denominator is the total consideration for the supply.

(4) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35.

(5) This regulation does not apply where, for input tax, the operative date for VAT accounting purposes is the date mentioned in regulation 57(b) above.

[^{F817}(6) This regulation does not apply in so far as a person is entitled under section 26AA of the Act to credit for input tax in relation to the supply.]

F816 Words in [reg. 172H\(1\)](#) substituted (with effect in accordance with art. 9 of the amending S.I.) by [The Enactment of Extra-Statutory Concessions Order 2017 \(S.I. 2017/495\)](#), arts. 1, **8(2)**

F817 [Reg. 172H\(6\)](#) inserted (with effect in accordance with art. 9 of the amending S.I.) by [The Enactment of Extra-Statutory Concessions Order 2017 \(S.I. 2017/495\)](#), arts. 1, **8(3)**

Restoration of an entitlement to credit for input tax

172I.—(1) Where a person—

- (a) has made an entry in his VAT account in accordance with regulation 172H (“the input tax repayment”);
- (b) has made the return for the prescribed accounting period concerned, and has paid any VAT payable by him in respect of that period; and
- (c) after the end of the relevant period, has paid the whole or part of the consideration for the supply in relation to which the input tax repayment was made,

he shall make an entry in his VAT account in accordance with paragraphs (2) and (3) below in respect of each such payment made.

(2) The person shall make a positive entry in the VAT allowable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the prescribed accounting period of his in which payment of the whole or part of the consideration was made.

(3) The amount of the positive entry referred to in paragraph (2) above shall be such amount as is found by multiplying the amount of the input tax repayment by a fraction of which the numerator is the amount of the payment referred to in paragraph (1) (c) above and the denominator is [^{F818}that consideration for the supply which was not paid before the end of the relevant period].

(4) None of the circumstances to which this regulation applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35.

^{F819}(5)

F818 Words in [reg. 172I\(3\)](#) substituted (1.4.2003) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/532), [regs. 1, 3](#)

F819 [Reg. 172I\(5\)](#) omitted (1.4.2003) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2003](#) (S.I. 2003/532), [regs. 1, 4](#)

Attribution of payments

172J. The rules on the attribution of payments in regulation 170 and, as the case may be, [^{F820}170A(5)] above shall apply for determining whether anything paid is to be taken as paid by way of consideration for a particular supply.]

F820 Word in [reg. 172J](#) substituted (1.3.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/313), [regs. 1, 5](#)

[^{F821}PART 19C

ADJUSTMENT OF OUTPUT TAX IN RESPECT OF SUPPLIES TO WHICH SECTION 55A (6) OF THE ACT APPLIES

F821 [Pt. 19C](#) inserted (1.6.2007) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No.3\) Regulations 2007](#) (S.I. 2007/1418), [regs. 1, 7](#)

172K. This Part applies where a person is entitled, by virtue of section 26AB(2) of the Act, to make an adjustment to the amount of VAT which he is required to account for and pay under section 55A(6) of the Act (“the adjustment”).

Adjustment of output tax

172L.—(1) The person must make the adjustment by making a negative entry in the VAT payable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the same prescribed accounting period of his as that in which he is required to make an entry in accordance with regulation 172H(2).

(2) The amount of the negative entry referred to in paragraph (1) above must be equal to the amount of the entry that is required to be made in accordance with regulation 172H(2).

Readjustment of output tax

172M.—(1) Where a person—

- (a) has made an entry in his VAT account in accordance with regulation 172L; and
- (b) in relation to the same supply, he subsequently makes an entry in his VAT account in accordance with regulation 172I,

he must make an entry in his VAT account in accordance with paragraphs (2) and (3) below.

(2) The person must make a positive entry in the VAT payable portion of that part of his VAT account which relates to the same prescribed accounting period of his as that in which he makes an entry in accordance with regulation 172I.

(3) The amount of the positive entry referred to in paragraph (2) above must be equal to the amount of the entry he makes in accordance with regulation 172I.

172N. None of the circumstances to which this Part applies is to be regarded as giving rise to any application of regulations 34 and 35.]

F822 PART XX

REPAYMENTS TO COMMUNITY TRADERS

F822 Pt. 20 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **71**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, **Sch.** (with savings in [reg. 11S.I. 2020/1495](#); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, **Sch.**)

Interpretation of Part XX

173.

Repayments of VAT

173A.

173B.

173C.

173D.

Persons to whom this Part applies

173E.

Time when VAT is incurred

173F.

Repayment period

173G.

Minimum total claim for a repayment period

173H.

Requirements for a claim for repayment of VAT

173I.

173J.

173K.

Contents of a repayment application

173L.

173M.

173N.

173O.

Day by which a claim under this Part must be made

173P.

Notification of entitlement to repayment

173Q.

Requests for further information or a document

173R.

Relevant period applicable to any VAT for which repayment is claimed

173S.

Extension of the relevant period by virtue of the making of a request for information or a document

173T.

Extension of the relevant period where more than one request for information or a document is made in relation to the same VAT

173U.

Time when a repayment of VAT must be made

173V.

Interest on late payments

173W.

173X.

...

174.

...

175.

...

176.

...

177.

...

178.

...

179.

Deduction of bank charges

180.

Treatment of claim ...

181.

182.

... Incorrect claims

183.

184.

[^{F823}PART 20A

Repayments to EU traders incurring VAT on goods in Northern Ireland

F823 Pt. 20A inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, 86 (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to [^{F824}184KB].

F824 Word in reg. 184A substituted (1.1.2023) by The Finance Act 2009, Sections 101 and 102 (Value Added Tax) (Late Payment Interest and Repayment Interest) (Exceptions and Consequential Amendments) Order 2022 (S.I. 2022/1298), arts. 1(2), 6(2)

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;

- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee."

184E. In regulation 173C, read "goods or services" in both places it occurs as "goods".

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

"173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period."

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read "supply of goods or services" in both places it occurs as "supply of goods".

184H. In regulation 173K, read "supply of goods or services" as "supply of goods".

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

"(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland."

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

"(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix "XI";

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;"

- (b) in paragraph (h), read "goods and services" as "goods".

184K. For regulation 173O read—

"173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation."

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

"(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and

- (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

“(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax

(Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

(b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

C30 [Reg. 184D](#) modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZF para. 17(2) (as inserted by [Finance Act 2021 \(c. 26\)](#), s. 95(6)(a), [Sch. 18 para. 6](#))

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and

- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

“(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

- (b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

(a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

“(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;

(c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

(b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

(a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and

(b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—

(i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and

(ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

(a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and

(b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

(a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;

- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee."

184E. In regulation 173C, read "goods or services" in both places it occurs as "goods".

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

"173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period."

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read "supply of goods or services" in both places it occurs as "supply of goods".

184H. In regulation 173K, read "supply of goods or services" as "supply of goods".

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

"(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland."

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

"(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix "XI";

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;"

- (b) in paragraph (h), read "goods and services" as "goods".

184K. For regulation 173O read—

"173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation."

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

(a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

- “(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;
- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

(b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;

- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee."

184E. In regulation 173C, read "goods or services" in both places it occurs as "goods".

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

"173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period."

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read "supply of goods or services" in both places it occurs as "supply of goods".

184H. In regulation 173K, read "supply of goods or services" as "supply of goods".

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

"(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland."

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

"(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix "XI";

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;"

- (b) in paragraph (h), read "goods and services" as "goods".

184K. For regulation 173O read—

"173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation."

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

"(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and

- (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

(a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

- “(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;
- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax

(Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

(b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.

Application of this Part

184A. Part 20 of these Regulations as it had effect immediately before IP completion day continues to have effect subject to the modifications set out in regulations 184B to 184K.

184B. In regulation 173 (interpretation of Part 20) read there as being after paragraph (3)—

“(4) For the purposes of this Part, a supply is a supply of goods made to a claimant in Northern Ireland only where—

- (a) the goods are located in Northern Ireland at the time that they are supplied; and
- (b) the invoice required by regulation 13 to be provided to the claimant by the supplier in respect of that supply—
 - (i) describes the supply as being a supply of goods; and
 - (ii) does not contain particulars of any supply other than a supply of goods of the description set out in sub-paragraph (a).”

184C. For paragraph (1) of regulation 173B read—

“(1) The VAT referred to in regulation 173A is VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods into Northern Ireland; and
- (b) a supply of goods made to the claimant in Northern Ireland if that VAT would be, or would be treated as, input tax of the claimant if the claimant were a taxable person.”

184D. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173B read—

“(2) A claim for repayment may not be made in respect of VAT charged on—

- (a) an importation of goods in respect of which the VAT charged is eligible for other relief;
- (b) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has removed or intends to remove from Northern Ireland to a member State, or which the claimant has exported or intends to export to a place outside the member States or to remove to Great Britain;
- (c) a supply or importation of goods which the claimant has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland;
- (d) a supply or importation of goods which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from credit under section 25 of the Act (payment of VAT by reference to accounting periods and credit for input tax against output tax); or
- (e) the supply or importation of goods to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or the travel agent's employee.”

184E. In regulation 173C, read “goods or services” in both places it occurs as “goods”.

184F. For regulation 173E (persons to whom this Part applies), read—

“173E. This Part applies to a person who is established in and who carries on business in a member State for the whole of a repayment period other than a person who—

- (a) is established in Northern Ireland during any part of the repayment period; or
- (b) is registered or required to be registered for VAT in the United Kingdom during any part of the repayment period.”.

184G. In regulation 173F (time when VAT is incurred), read “supply of goods or services” in both places it occurs as “supply of goods”.

184H. In regulation 173K, read “supply of goods or services” as “supply of goods”.

184I. For paragraph (2) of regulation 173L (contents of a repayment application) read—

“(2) A supply is within this paragraph if it is a supply made in the course of a business activity carried on by the claimant in Northern Ireland.”

184J. In regulation 173M—

- (a) for paragraphs (b) and (c) read—

“(b) except in the case of an importation of goods, the registration number of the supplier and the prefix “XI”;

- (c) the date of issue of, and the unique sequential number identifying, the import document required to be produced by regulation 17 of the Value Added Tax (Northern Ireland) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 or the document authenticated or issued by a proper officer in respect of an importation of goods or the VAT invoice issued in respect of the supply;”.

- (b) in paragraph (h), read “goods and services” as “goods”.

184K. For regulation 173O read—

“173O. The nature of the goods in respect of which repayment of VAT under this Part is claimed must be described in accordance with numerical codes specified for this purpose in a notice published by the Commissioners in accordance with this regulation.”.]

[^{F825}**184KA.** In regulation 173W(3), for “section 78 of the Act” read “section 102(3) of the Finance Act 2009”.

F825 Regs. 184KA, 184KB inserted (1.1.2023) by The Finance Act 2009, Sections 101 and 102 (Value Added Tax) (Late Payment Interest and Repayment Interest) (Exceptions and Consequential Amendments) Order 2022 (S.I. 2022/1298), arts. 1(2), **6(3)**

184KB. For regulation 173X read—

“**173X.**—(1) Where—

- (a) any amount has been paid to any person by way of interest under regulation 173W, but

- (b) that person was not entitled to that amount under that regulation,

the amount to which the person was not entitled shall be treated as if it were an amount of repayment interest recoverable as late payment interest under paragraph 6 of Schedule 54A to the Finance Act 2009 (certain amounts of repayment interest recoverable as late payment interest).

(2) For the purpose of this regulation the requirement to meet Conditions A to C in paragraph 7 of Schedule 54A is to be treated as met.”]

F825 Regs. 184KA, 184KB inserted (1.1.2023) by The Finance Act 2009, Sections 101 and 102 (Value Added Tax) (Late Payment Interest and Repayment Interest) (Exceptions and Consequential Amendments) Order 2022 (S.I. 2022/1298), arts. 1(2), **6(3)**

[^{F826}PART 20B

Obligation on Commissioners to forward claims to member States

F826 Pt. 20B inserted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **86** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

184L. The Commissioners must make arrangements for dealing with applications made to them by taxable persons for the forwarding, in accordance with the obligations of the United Kingdom under the EU withdrawal agreement, to the tax authorities of a member State of claims for refunds of VAT on—

- (a) supplies to them in that member State, or
- (b) the importation of goods by them into that member State from places outside the member States and Northern Ireland.]

PART XXI

REPAYMENTS TO [^{F827}TRADERS OUTSIDE THE UNITED KINGDOM]

F827 Words in Pt. 21 heading substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **72**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Modifications etc. (not altering text)

- C31** Pt. 21 applied (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous and Transitional Provisions, Amendment and Revocation) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1495), regs. 1(2), **12**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.
- C32** Pt. 21 modified (10.6.2021 for specified purposes, 1.7.2021 in so far as not already in force) by 1994 c. 23, Sch. 9ZE para. 41 (as inserted by Finance Act 2021 (c. 26), s. 95(6)(a), Sch. 18 para. 6; S.I. 2021/770, regs. 3, 4 (with regs. 5-7))

Interpretation of Part XXI

185. —

(1) In this Part—

“claimant” means a person making a claim under this Part or a person on whose behalf a claim is made and any agent acting on his behalf as his VAT representative;

“official authority” means any government body or agency in any country which is recognised by the Commissioners as having authority to act for the purposes of this Part;

“prescribed year” means the period of 12 months beginning on the first day of July in any year;

“VAT representative” means any person established in the United Kingdom and registered for VAT purposes in accordance with the provisions of Schedule 1 to the Act who acts as agent on behalf of a claimant;

F828 ...

“trader” means a person carrying on a business who is established [^{F829}outside the United Kingdom] and who is not a taxable person in the United Kingdom.

- (2) For the purposes of this Part, a person is treated as being established in a country if—
- (a) he has there a business establishment, or
 - (b) he has no such establishment (there or elsewhere) but his permanent address or usual place of residence is there.
- (3) For the purposes of this Part—
- (a) a person carrying on business through a branch or agency in any country is treated as being established there, and
 - (b) where the person is a body corporate its usual place of residence shall be the place where it is legally constituted.

F828 Words in [reg. 185\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, [73\(a\)](#); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F829 Words in [reg. 185\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, [73\(b\)](#); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I117 Reg. 185 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Repayments of VAT

186. Subject to the other provisions of this Part a trader shall be entitled to be repaid VAT charged on goods imported by him into the United Kingdom in respect of which no other relief is available or on supplies made to him in the United Kingdom if that VAT would be [^{F830}, or would be treated as,] input tax of his were he a taxable person in the United Kingdom.

F830 Words in [reg. 186](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, [87](#) (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I118 Reg. 186 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

VAT representatives

187. The Commissioners may, as a condition of allowing a repayment under this Part, require a trader to appoint a VAT representative to act on his behalf.

Commencement Information

I119 Reg. 187 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Persons to whom this Part applies

188. —

(1) Save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow, a trader to whom this Part applies who is established in a ^{F831}... country having a comparable system of turnover taxes will not be entitled to any refunds under this Part unless that country provides reciprocal arrangements for refunds to be made to taxable persons who are established in the United Kingdom.

(2) This Part shall apply to any trader but not if during any period determined under regulation 192—

^{F832}(a)

(b) he made supplies in the United Kingdom of goods or services other than—

- (i) transport of freight outside the United Kingdom to or from a place outside the United Kingdom or services ancillary thereto,
- (ii) services where the VAT on the supply is payable solely by the person to whom they are supplied in accordance with the provisions of section 8 of the Act, and
- (iii) goods where the VAT on the supply is payable solely by the person to whom they are supplied.

F831 Word in [reg. 188\(1\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), [regs. 1, 74\(a\)](#); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2, Sch.](#)

F832 [Reg. 188\(2\)\(a\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), [regs. 1, 74\(b\)](#); S.I. 2020/1641, [reg. 2, Sch.](#)

Commencement Information

I120 Reg. 188 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Supplies and importations to which this Part applies

189. This Part applies to any supply of goods or services made in the United Kingdom or to any importation of goods into the United Kingdom on or after 1st July 1994 but does not apply to any supply or importation which—

- (a) the trader has used or intends to use for the purpose of any supply by him in the United Kingdom, or
- (b) has been exported or is intended for exportation from the United Kingdom by or on behalf of the trader.

Commencement Information

I121 Reg. 189 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

VAT which will not be repaid

190. —

(1) The following VAT shall not be repaid—

[^{F833}(za) VAT which the Commissioners would be obliged to repay if it was the subject of a claim made in accordance with Part 20 or Part 20A;]

- (a) VAT charged on a supply which if made to a taxable person would be excluded from any credit under section 25 of the Act,
 - (b) VAT charged on a supply to a travel agent which is for the direct benefit of a traveller other than the travel agent or his employee.
 - [^{F834}(c) VAT charged on a supply used or to be used in making supplies of a description falling within article 3 of the Value Added Tax (Input Tax) (Specified Supplies) Order 1999.]
- (2) In this regulation a travel agent includes a tour operator or any person who purchases and resupplies services of a kind enjoyed by travellers.

F833 Reg. 190(1)(za) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020](#) (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **88** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F834 Reg. 190(1)(c) added (with effect in accordance with reg. 2(4) of the amending S.I.) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 2004](#) (S.I. 2004/3140), regs. 2(4), **15**

Commencement Information

I122 Reg. 190 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Method of claiming

191. —

(1) A person claiming a repayment of VAT under this Part shall—

- (a) complete in the English language and send to the Commissioners either [^{F835}the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners], or a like form produced by any official authority, containing full information in respect of all the matters specified in the said form and a declaration as therein set out, and
- (b) at the same time furnish—
 - (i) a certificate of status issued by the official authority of the ^{F836}... country in which the trader is established either on [^{F837}the form specified in a notice published by the Commissioners] or on a like form produced by the official authority, and
 - (ii) such documentary evidence of an entitlement to deduct input tax as may be required of a taxable person claiming a deduction of input tax in accordance with the provisions of regulation 29.

(2) Where the Commissioners are in possession of a certificate of status issued not more than 12 months before the date of the claim, the claimant shall not be required to furnish a further such certificate.

(3) The Commissioners shall refuse to accept any document referred to in paragraph (1)(b)(ii) above if it bears an official stamp indicating that it had been furnished in support of an earlier claim.

F835 Words in [reg. 191\(1\)\(a\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **20(a)**

F836 Word in [reg. 191\(1\)\(b\)\(i\)](#) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019](#) (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **75**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F837 Words in [reg. 191\(1\)\(b\)\(i\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012](#) (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), **20(b)**

Commencement Information

I123 Reg. 191 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Time within which a claim must be made

192. —

(1) A claim shall be made not later than 6 months after the end of the prescribed year in which the VAT claimed was charged and shall be in respect of VAT charged on supplies or on importations made during a period of not less than 3 months and not more than 12 months, provided that a claim may be made in respect of VAT charged on supplies or on importations made during a period of less than 3 months where that period represents the final part of the prescribed year.

(2) No claim shall be made for less than £16.

(3) No claim shall be made for less than £130 in respect of VAT charged on supplies or on importations made during a period of less than the prescribed year except where that period represents the final part of the prescribed year.

Commencement Information

I124 Reg. 192 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Deduction of bank charges

193. Where any repayment is to be made to a claimant in the country in which he is established, the Commissioners may reduce the amount of the repayment by the amount of any bank charges or costs incurred as a result thereof.

Commencement Information

I125 Reg. 193 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Treatment of claim ^{F838}...

194. For the purposes of section 73 of the Act any claim made under this Part shall be treated as a return required under paragraph 2 of Schedule 11 to the Act [^{F839}made in respect of a prescribed accounting period].

^{F840}**195.**

F838 Words in [reg. 194](#) heading omitted (1.1.2010) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/3241\)](#), [regs. 1, 17](#) (with [reg. 18](#))

F839 Words in [reg. 194](#) inserted (1.1.2010) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/3241\)](#), [regs. 1, 16\(1\)](#) (with [reg. 18](#))

F840 Reg. 195 omitted (1.1.2010) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 5\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/3241\)](#), [regs. 1, 17](#) (with [reg. 18](#))

Commencement Information

I126 Reg. 194 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

False, altered or incorrect claims

196. If any claimant furnishes or sends to the Commissioners for the purposes of this Part any document which is false or which has been altered after issue to that person, the Commissioners may refuse to repay any VAT claimed by that claimant for the period of 2 years from the date when the claim, in respect of which the false or altered documents were furnished or sent, was made.

197. Where any sum has been repaid to a claimant as a result of an incorrect claim, the amount of any subsequent repayment to that claimant may be reduced by the said sum.

Commencement Information

I127 Reg. 196 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

I128 Reg. 197 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XXII

REPAYMENT SUPPLEMENT

Computation of period

^{F841}**198.**

F841 [Reg. 198](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with art. 1(3)(b) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Finance Act 2009, Sections 101 and 102 \(Value Added Tax\) \(Late Payment Interest and Repayment Interest\) \(Exceptions and Consequential Amendments\) Order 2022 \(S.I. 2022/1298\)](#), arts. 1(3)(a), **6(4)**

Duration of period

^{F842}**199.**

F842 [Reg. 199](#) omitted (with effect in accordance with art. 1(3)(b) of the amending S.I.) by virtue of [The Finance Act 2009, Sections 101 and 102 \(Value Added Tax\) \(Late Payment Interest and Repayment Interest\) \(Exceptions and Consequential Amendments\) Order 2022 \(S.I. 2022/1298\)](#), arts. 1(3)(a), **6(4)**

PART XXIII

REFUNDS TO “DO-IT-YOURSELF” BUILDERS

Interpretation of Part XXIII

200. In this Part—

“claim” means a claim for refund of VAT made pursuant to section 35 of ^{F843}, or paragraph 18A of Schedule 9ZA to, the Act, and “claimant” shall be construed accordingly;

“relevant building” means a building in respect of which a claimant makes a claim.

F843 Words in [reg. 200](#) inserted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **89** (with [regs. 109-131](#)); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

Commencement Information

I129 Reg. 200 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Method and time for making claim

201. A claimant shall make his claim in respect of a relevant building by—

- (a) furnishing to the Commissioners no later than 3 months after the completion of the building [^{F844}the relevant form for the purposes of the claim] containing the full particulars required therein, and
- (b) at the same time furnishing to them—
 - (i) a certificate of completion obtained from a local authority or such other documentary evidence of completion of the building as is satisfactory to the Commissioners,
 - (ii) an invoice showing the registration number of the person supplying the goods, whether or not such an invoice is a VAT invoice, in respect of each supply of goods on which VAT has been paid which have been incorporated into the building or its site,
 - (iii) in respect of imported goods which have been incorporated into the building or its site, documentary evidence of their importation and of the VAT paid thereon,
 - (iv) documentary evidence that planning permission for the building had been granted, and
 - (v) a certificate signed by a quantity surveyor or architect that the goods shown in the claim were or, in his judgement, were likely to have been, incorporated into the building or its site.

F844 Words in [reg. 201\(a\)](#) substituted (15.8.2009) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 3\) Regulations 2009 \(S.I. 2009/1967\)](#), regs. 1, 7

Commencement Information

I130 Reg. 201 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F845}**201A.** The relevant form for the purposes of a claim is—

- (a) form VAT 431NB where the claim relates to works described in section 35(1A)(a) or (b) of the Act; and
- (b) form VAT 431C where the claim relates to works described in section 35(1A)(c) of the Act.]

F845 [Reg. 201A](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), **21**

PART XXIV

FLAT-RATE SCHEME FOR FARMERS

Interpretation of Part XXIV

202.—^[F846(1)] In this Part—

^[F847]“certification anniversary” means, in relation to a person, an anniversary of the date on which that person’s certification takes effect pursuant to regulation 205;

“certified person” means a person certified as a flat-rate farmer for the purposes of the flat-rate scheme under regulation 203 and “certified” and “certification” shall be construed accordingly.

^[F848](2) For the purposes of this Part, a person is associated with another person at any time if that other person makes supplies in the course or furtherance of a business carried on by the other person and—

- (a) the business of one is under the dominant influence of the other, or
- (b) the persons are closely bound to one another by financial, economic and organisational links.]

F846 Reg. 202 renumbered as [reg. 202\(1\)](#) (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, [2\(2\)\(a\)](#)

F847 Words in [reg. 202\(1\)](#) inserted (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, [2\(2\)\(b\)](#)

F848 [Reg. 202\(2\)](#) inserted (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, [2\(2\)\(c\)](#)

Commencement Information

I131 Reg. 202 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Flat-rate scheme

203. —

(1) The Commissioners shall, if the conditions mentioned in regulation 204 are satisfied, certify that a person is a flat-rate farmer for the purposes of the flat-rate scheme (hereinafter in this Part referred to as “the scheme”).

(2) Where a person is for the time being certified in accordance with this regulation, then (whether or not that person is a taxable person) any supply of goods or services made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business shall be disregarded for the purpose of determining whether he is, has become or has ceased to be liable or entitled to be registered under Schedule 1 ^[F849]or 1A] to the Act.

F849 Words in [reg. 203\(2\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), [22](#)

Commencement Information

I132 Reg. 203 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Admission to the scheme

204. The conditions mentioned in regulation 203 are that—

- (a) the person satisfies the Commissioners that he is carrying on a business involving one or more designated activities,
- (b) he has not in the 3 years preceding the date of his application for certification—
 - (i) been convicted of any offence in connection with VAT,
 - (ii) made any payment to compound proceedings in respect of VAT under section 152 of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979⁽¹⁵⁾ as applied by section 72(12) of the Act,
 - (iii) been assessed to a penalty under section 60 of the Act,
- (c) he makes an application for certification on the form [^{F850}specified in a notice published by the Commissioners], ^{F851}...
- ^{F852}(d) he satisfies the Commissioners that the total value of taxable supplies made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business in the period of one year ending with the date of the application is £150,000 or less, and
- (e) he is not, and has not been within the past 24 months—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person.]

F850 Words in [reg. 204\(c\)](#) substituted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **23**

F851 Word in [reg. 204\(c\)](#) omitted (1.1.2021) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, **2(3)(a)**

F852 [Reg. 204\(d\)\(e\)](#) substituted for [reg. 204\(d\)](#) (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, **2(3)(b)**

Commencement Information

I133 Reg. 204 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Certification

205. Where the Commissioners certify that a person is a flat-rate farmer for the purposes of the scheme, the certificate issued by the Commissioners shall be effective from—

- (a) the date on which the application for certification is received by the Commissioners,
- (b) with the agreement of the Commissioners, an earlier date to that mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) above, or
- (c) if the person so requests, a later date which is no more than 30 days after the date mentioned in sub-paragraph (a) above,

provided that any certificate shall not be effective from a date before the date when the person's registration under Schedule 1 [^{F853}, 1A] or [^{F854}Part 8 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act is cancelled and a certificate shall not be effective from a date earlier than 1st January 1993.

F853 Word in [reg. 205](#) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **24**

F854 Words in [reg. 205](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **51**

Commencement Information

I134 Reg. 205 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Cancellation of certificates

206. —

(1) The Commissioners may cancel a person's certificate in any case where—

- (a) a statement false in a material particular was made by him or on his behalf in relation to his application for certification,
- (b) he has been convicted of an offence in connection with VAT or has made a payment to compound such proceedings under section 152 of the Customs and Excise Management Act 1979 as applied by section 72(12) of the Act,
- (c) he has been assessed to a penalty under section 60 of the Act,
- (d) he ceases to be involved in designated activities,
- (e) he dies, becomes bankrupt or incapacitated,
- (f) he is liable to be registered under Schedule 1 [^{F855}, 1A] or [^{F856}Part 8 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act,
- (g) he makes an application in writing for cancellation,
- (h) he makes an application in writing for registration under Schedule 1 or [^{F857}Part 8 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act, and such application shall be deemed to be an application for cancellation of his certificate,
- [^{F858}(i) the total value of taxable supplies made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business in the period of one year ending on a certification anniversary is more than £230,000,
- (ia) at the end of any month, the total value of taxable supplies made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business in the period of 30 days then ending is more than £230,000,
- (ib) he becomes—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person, or]
 - (j) they are not satisfied that any of the grounds for cancellation of a certificate mentioned in sub-paragraphs (a) to [^{F859}(ib)] above do not apply.

(2) Where the Commissioners cancel a person's certificate in accordance with paragraph (1) above, the effective date of the cancellation shall be for each of the cases mentioned respectively in that paragraph as follows—

- (a) the date when the Commissioners discover that such a statement has been made,
- (b) the date of his conviction or the date on which a sum is paid to compound proceedings,
- (c) 30 days after the date when the assessment is notified,
- (d) the date of the cessation of designated activities,
- (e) the date on which he died, became bankrupt or incapacitated,
- (f) the effective date of registration,

- (g) not less than one year after the effective date of his certificate or such earlier date as the Commissioners may agree,
- (h) not less than one year after the effective date of his certificate or such earlier date as the Commissioners may agree,
- [^{F860}(i) the certification anniversary on which the total value of taxable supplies made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business for a period of one year then ending is more than £230,000,
- (ia) the date on which the total value of taxable supplies made by him in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business in the period of 30 days then ending is more than £230,000,
- (ib) the date he becomes—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person, or]
- (j) the date mentioned in sub-paragraphs (a) to [^{F861}(ib)] above as appropriate.

- F855** Word in [reg. 206\(1\)\(f\)](#) and comma inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), [regs. 2\(2\)](#), **25**
- F856** Words in [reg. 206\(1\)\(f\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **52**
- F857** Words in [reg. 206\(1\)\(h\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **52**
- F858** [Reg. 206\(1\)\(i\)-\(ib\)](#) substituted for [reg. 206\(1\)\(i\)](#) (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **2(4)(a)(i)**
- F859** Word in [reg. 206\(1\)\(j\)](#) substituted (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **2(4)(a)(ii)**
- F860** [Reg. 206\(2\)\(i\)-\(ib\)](#) substituted for [reg. 206\(2\)\(i\)](#) (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **2(4)(b)(i)**
- F861** Word in [reg. 206\(2\)\(j\)](#) substituted (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), [regs. 1](#), **2(4)(b)(ii)**

Commencement Information

- I135** [Reg. 206](#) in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

[^{F862}Notification to Commissioners

206A.—(1) A person must notify the Commissioners in writing if—

- (a) on any certification anniversary, the total value of taxable supplies made in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of that person's business in the period of one year then ending is more than £230,000,
- (b) at the end of any month, the total value of taxable supplies made in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of that person's business in the period of 30 days then ending is more than £230,000, or
- (c) that person becomes—
 - (i) eligible to be registered for VAT in the name of a group under section 43A of the Act,
 - (ii) registered for VAT in the name of a division under section 46(1) of the Act, or
 - (iii) associated with another person.

(2) If a person is required to notify the Commissioners under this regulation, that person must do so within 30 days of—

- (a) in the case of paragraph (1)(a), the relevant certification anniversary,
- (b) in the case of paragraph (1)(b), the end of the relevant month, or
- (c) in the case of paragraph (1)(c), the date on which the relevant event occurs.]

F862 Reg. 206A inserted (1.1.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1384\)](#), regs. 1, **2(5)**

Death, bankruptcy or incapacity of certified person

207. —

(1) If a certified person dies or becomes bankrupt or incapacitated, the Commissioners may, from the date on which he died or became bankrupt or incapacitated treat as a certified person any person carrying on those designated activities until some other person is certified in respect of the designated activities or the incapacity ceases, as the case may be; and the provisions of the Act and of any Regulations made thereunder shall apply to any person so treated as though he were a certified person.

(2) Any person carrying on such designated activities shall, within 30 days of commencing to do so, inform the Commissioners in writing of that fact and of the date of the death, or of the nature of the incapacity and the date on which it began.

(3) In relation to a company which is a certified person, the references in regulation 206(1)(e) and (2)(e) and in paragraph (1) above to the certified person becoming bankrupt or incapacitated shall be construed as references to its going into liquidation or receivership or [^{F863}entering administration].

F863 Words in [reg. 207\(3\)](#) substituted (15.9.2003) by [The Enterprise Act 2002 \(Insolvency\) Order 2003 \(S.I. 2003/2096\)](#), art. 1(1), [Sch. para. 59](#) (with art. 6)

Commencement Information

I136 Reg. 207 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Further certification

208. Where a person who has been certified and is no longer so certified makes a further application under regulation 204, that person shall not be certified for a period of 3 years from the date of the cancellation of his previous certificate except—

- (a) the Commissioners may certify from the date of his further application a person who has not been registered under Schedule 1 [^{F864}, 1A] or [^{F865}Part 8 of Schedule 9ZA] to the Act at any time since the cancellation of his previous certificate; and
- (b) where the circumstances as are mentioned in paragraph 8(1)(c) of Schedule 4 to the Act apply, the Commissioners may certify the person mentioned in that paragraph on a date after the expiry of one year from the date of the cancellation of his previous certificate.

F864 Word in [reg. 208\(a\)](#) inserted (15.10.2012) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 2\) Regulations 2012 \(S.I. 2012/1899\)](#), regs. 2(2), **26**

F865 Words in [reg. 208\(a\)](#) substituted (1.8.2021) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2021 \(S.I. 2021/715\)](#), regs. 1, **53**

Commencement Information

I137 Reg. 208 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Claims by taxable persons for amounts to be treated as credits for input tax

209. —

(1) The amount referred to in section 54(4) of the Act and included in the consideration for any taxable supply which is made—

- (a) in the course or furtherance of the relevant part of his business by a person who is for the time being certified under this part,
- (b) at a time when that person is not a taxable person, and
- (c) to a taxable person,

shall be treated, for the purpose of determining the entitlement of the person supplied to credit under sections 25 and 26 of the Act, as VAT on a supply to that person.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) below and save as the Commissioners may otherwise allow or direct generally or specially, a taxable person claiming entitlement to a credit of an amount as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above shall do so on the return made by him for the prescribed accounting period in which the invoice specified in paragraph (3) below is issued by a certified person.

(3) A taxable person shall not be entitled to credit as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above unless there has been issued an invoice containing the following particulars—

- (a) an identifying number,
- (b) the name, address and certificate number of the certified person by whom the invoice is issued,
- (c) the name and address of the person to whom the goods or services are supplied,
- (d) the time of the supply,
- (e) a description of the goods or services supplied,
- (f) the consideration for the supply or, in the case of any increase or decrease in the consideration, the amount of that increase or decrease excluding the amount as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above, and
- (g) the amount as is mentioned in paragraph (1) above which amount shall be entitled “Flat-rate Addition” or “FRA”.

Commencement Information

I138 Reg. 209 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Duty to keep records

210. —

(1) Every certified person shall, for the purposes of the scheme, keep and preserve the following records—

- (a) his business and accounting records, and
- (b) copies of all invoices specified in regulation 209(3) issued by him or on his behalf.

(2) Every certified person shall comply with such requirements with respect to the keeping, preservation and production of records as the Commissioners may notify to him.

(3) Every certified person shall keep and preserve such records as are required by paragraph (1) above or by notification for a period of 6 years or such lesser period as the Commissioners may allow.

Commencement Information

I139 Reg. 210 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Production of records

211. —

(1) Every certified person shall—

(a) upon demand made by an authorised person, produce or cause to be produced for inspection by that person—

(i) at the principal place of business of the person upon whom the demand is made or at such other place as the authorised person may reasonably require, and

(ii) at such time as the authorised person may reasonably require,

any documents specified in regulation 210(1), and

(b) permit an authorised person to take copies of, or make extracts from, or remove at a reasonable time and for a reasonable period, any document produced under paragraph (1) (a) above.

(2) Where a document removed by an authorised person under paragraph (1)(b) above is reasonably required for the proper conduct of a business, he shall, as soon as practicable, provide a copy of that document, free of charge, to the person by whom it was produced or caused to be produced.

(3) Where any documents removed under paragraph (1)(b) above are lost or damaged, the Commissioners shall be liable to compensate their owner for any expenses reasonably incurred by him in replacing or repairing the documents.

Commencement Information

I140 Reg. 211 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

PART XXV

DISTRESS AND DILIGENCE

[^{F866}**A212.** In this Part—

“Job Band” followed by a number between “1” and “12” means the band for the purposes of pay and grading in which the job an officer performs is ranked in the system applicable to Customs and Excise.]

F866 Reg. A212 inserted (2.9.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/2098\)](#), regs. 1, 3

Distress

^{F867}**212.**

F867 Reg. 212 revoked (1.7.1997) by [The Distress for Customs and Excise Duties and Other Indirect Taxes Regulations 1997 \(S.I. 1997/1431\)](#), reg. 1, [Sch. 3](#)

Diligence

213. In Scotland, the following provisions shall have effect—

- (a) where the Commissioners are empowered to apply to the Sheriff for a warrant to authorise a Sheriff Officer to recover any amount of VAT or any sum recoverable as if it were VAT remaining due and unpaid, any application, and any certificate required to accompany that application, may be made on their behalf by a Collector of Customs and Excise or an officer of rank not below that of [^{F868}Job Band 7];
- (b) where, during the course of a poinding and sale in accordance with Schedule 5 to the Debtors (Scotland) Act 1987(**16**) the Commissioners are entitled as a creditor to do any acts, then any such acts, with the exception of the exercise of the power contained in paragraph 18(3) of that Schedule, may be done on their behalf by a Collector of Customs and Excise or an officer of rank not below that of [^{F869}Job Band 7].

F868 Words in [reg. 213\(a\)](#) substituted (2.9.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/2098\)](#), regs. 1, 4

F869 Words in [reg. 213\(b\)](#) substituted (2.9.1996) by [The Value Added Tax \(Amendment\) \(No. 4\) Regulations 1996 \(S.I. 1996/2098\)](#), regs. 1, 4

Commencement Information

I141 Reg. 213 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

^{F870}PART 26

UK Union and Non-Union Special Accounting Schemes: Registration, Notification of Changes, and Returns

F870 Pt. 26 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2019 \(S.I. 2019/59\)](#), regs. 1, **79**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, [Sch.](#) (with savings in [reg. 17](#), S.I. 2020/1495; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, [Sch.](#))

Interpretation

214.

Registration requests: Non-Union scheme

215.

Registration requests: Union scheme

216.

Registration requests: declaration

217.

Communications with the Commissioners

218.

^{F871}PART 27

NON-UK UNION AND NON-UNION SPECIAL ACCOUNTING SCHEMES: ADJUSTMENTS, CLAIMS AND ERROR CORRECTION

F871 Pt. 27 omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments and Revocations) (EU Exit) Regulations 2019 (S.I. 2019/59), regs. 1, **80**; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, **Sch.** (with savings in reg. 18S.I. 2020/1495; S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, **Sch.**)

219.

Correction of errors on non-UK and special scheme returns more than 3 years after the date the original return was required to be made

220.

Claims in respect of overpaid VAT

221.

Increases or decreases in consideration occurring more than 3 years after the end of the affected tax period

222.

Scheme participants who are also taxable persons: disapplication of paragraph 17(1)

223.

New King's Beam House 22 Upper Ground
London SE1 9PJ

Leonard Harris
Commissioner of Customs and Excise

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

F872 SCHEDULE 1

Regulation 5(1)

F872 Sch. 1 omitted (15.10.2012) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 2012 (S.I. 2012/1899), regs. 2(2), 27

Form No. 1

Regulation 5(1)

For official use only - do not detach

HM Revenue & Customs Value Added Tax (VAT)
Application for registration

You can apply online
Go to www.hmrc.gov.uk and follow the links for 'do it online'.

How to fill in this form

- Please write clearly in black ink and use capital letters.
- If you need more space for any answers, continue on a separate sheet.

• If you need help, look at the Notes or phone our National Advice Service on 0845 010 9000.
You may have to send us other forms and supporting information as well as this form; you will be told what is needed as you work through the form.
You can download any forms you need from www.hmrc.gov.uk or phone the National Advice Service.

About the business

1 Status of the business
Sole proprietors: please enter your full name - first name(s) followed by surnames

Partnerships: please enter your trading name. Or, if you do not have one, enter the full names of all the partners. Partnerships must also complete form VAT2 and enclose it with this form.

If you need more space, use a separate sheet of paper. Partnerships now go to Question 5.
Corporate or unincorporated bodies: please enter the name of the company, club, association, trust, charity, etc.

2 If the business has a trading name, enter it here

3 If the business is a corporate body registered in the UK, enter the following details from the Certificate of Incorporation
Certificate number

Date of Incorporation
D M Y Y Y
Country of Incorporation

If the business is an unincorporated body, enter the type (for example, club, association, trust, charity, etc.)

4 Are you registering as the Representative Member or nominated corporate body of a VAT group?
Read the glossary in the Notes for a definition of 'VAT group'.
Yes ☐ No ☐
If No, complete and enclose forms VAT50 and VAT51.

5 Business contact details
Business address, that is, the principal place where most of the day to day running of the business is carried out.

Postcode

Contact telephone number

Business fax number

Business mobile telephone number

Business email address

Business website address
WWW.

Page 1

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

About the business continued		About the business continued	
<p>6 Business activities Read the note for Question 6. If the business activities are land or property-related, you may need to complete and enclose form VAT1614. Main activities:</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 40px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>Other activities:</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 40px; width: 100%;"></div> <p><i>If you need more space, use a separate sheet of paper.</i></p> <p>7 Are you (or any of the partners or directors in this business) currently involved, or in the last two years have been involved, in any other business in the UK or Isle of Man (VAT registered or not) either as a sole proprietor, partner or director? Read the note for Question 7. Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input type="checkbox"/> If Yes, complete the boxes below:</p> <p>Business 1: name <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div></p> <p>Business 1: VAT number (if applicable) <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div></p> <p>Tick if still trading <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Business 2: name <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div></p> <p>Business 2: VAT number (if applicable) <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div></p> <p>Tick if still trading <input type="checkbox"/> <i>If you need to show details of more than two businesses, use a separate sheet of paper.</i></p>	<p>8 UK bank or building society account Read the note for Question 8. Name of bank or building society <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div></p> <p>Account name <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div></p> <p>Sort code <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div></p> <p>Account number <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div></p>	<p>About your VAT registration</p> <p>Taking over a going concern</p> <p>9 Are you registering for VAT because you have • taken over (or are about to take over) a business (or part of a business) as a going concern, OR • changed (or are about to change) the legal status of a VAT registered business? Important: read the note for Question 9 before you answer. Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input type="checkbox"/> If Yes, enter the date the transfer or change took place or is intended to take place: <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div> This will be your effective date of registration. If No, go to Question 13 – ignore Questions 10 to 12.</p> <p>10 What is the previous owner's name? <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div></p> <p>11 Enter the previous owner's VAT number (if applicable) <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 20px; display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 25px; height: 20px;"></div> </div></p> <p>12 Do you want to keep the previous owner's VAT number? Important: read the note for Question 12 before you answer. Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input type="checkbox"/> If Yes, you and the previous owner will need to complete form VAT66 and enclose it with this form. Now go to Question 16 – ignore Questions 13 to 15.</p>	


243

Form No. 2

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 5(1)

VALUE ADDED TAX
Partnership Details


HM Customs and Excise

For official use only
Date of receipt

Each partner should complete one of the sections below.
Please start at the beginning of each line and leave a space between words.
Please use BLOCK CAPITALS and write clearly in ink.

Registration No. (where known)

1

Full name

Home address

Postcode

Home telephone

Mobile telephone

National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin

Signature

Date

Partner details

2

Full name

Home address

Postcode

Home telephone

Mobile telephone

National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin

Signature

Date

Partner details

3

Full name

Home address

Postcode

Home telephone

Mobile telephone

National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin

Signature

Date

Partner details

4

Full name

Home address

Postcode

Home telephone

Mobile telephone

National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin

Signature

Date

VAT 2

PT (November 2001)

Please continue overleaf ➡

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Partner details	
5	<p>Full name <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home address <input type="text"/></p> <p>Postcode <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home telephone <input type="text"/> Mobile telephone <input type="text"/></p> <p>National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin <input type="text"/></p> <p>Signature <input type="text"/> Date <input type="text"/></p>
6	<p>Full name <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home address <input type="text"/></p> <p>Postcode <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home telephone <input type="text"/> Mobile telephone <input type="text"/></p> <p>National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin <input type="text"/></p> <p>Signature <input type="text"/> Date <input type="text"/></p>
7	<p>Full name <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home address <input type="text"/></p> <p>Postcode <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home telephone <input type="text"/> Mobile telephone <input type="text"/></p> <p>National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin <input type="text"/></p> <p>Signature <input type="text"/> Date <input type="text"/></p>
8	<p>Full name <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home address <input type="text"/></p> <p>Postcode <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home telephone <input type="text"/> Mobile telephone <input type="text"/></p> <p>National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin <input type="text"/></p> <p>Signature <input type="text"/> Date <input type="text"/></p>
9	<p>Full name <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home address <input type="text"/></p> <p>Postcode <input type="text"/></p> <p>Home telephone <input type="text"/> Mobile telephone <input type="text"/></p> <p>National Insurance Number or Tax Identifier in country of origin <input type="text"/></p> <p>Signature <input type="text"/> Date <input type="text"/></p>

IAT 2 reverse (11/01)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 6(1)

Both Parts of this application form must be filled in

**Part 1 To be completed
by the new owner**

*I/we took over a business as a going concern on

date	19
from	(name of previous owner)

*I/we enclose/have already returned Form VAT 1, and apply to use the previous owner's VAT registration number

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

If the application is granted *I/we agree:

- to send *my/our first VAT return to Customs and Excise with all the VAT due for the whole period covered by the return
- to send in any returns due from but not made by the previous owner
- to pay Customs and Excise, when asked, any VAT due on supplies made by the previous owner before the business was transferred - including any VAT on stocks and assets kept by the previous owner.
- that any return made in the previous owner's name for a period after the transfer date will be regarded as made by *me/us
- that any payment made by Customs and Excise to the previous owner before the reallocation of the registration number will satisfy any right *I/we have to that money.

Signature(s) _____

(Proprietor, partners, director, company secretary)

date 19

*delete as necessary

**Part 2 To be completed by
the previous owner**

*I/we transferred a business as a going concern on

date	19
to	(name of new owner)

From that date *I am/we are no longer liable or eligible to be registered or *I/we withdraw *my/our request for voluntary registration. *I/we agree to the VAT registration number shown opposite being allocated to the new owner.

If the application is granted *I/we declare that:

- the new owner will be entitled to reclaim any input tax which *I/we could have reclaimed if the registration number had not been transferred
- any payment made by Customs and Excise to the new owner will satisfy any right *I/we have to that money
- *I/we have retained stocks and assets valued at £ _____, including VAT.

I/we can be contacted at the following address after the date of transfer:

Signature(s) _____

(Proprietor, partners, director, company secretary, executor)


date 19

*delete as necessary

Form No. 4: VAT RETURN

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 25(1)

	Value Added Tax Return	<div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 5px;"> For official use </div> <div style="margin-top: 10px;"> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;">Registration Number</div> <div style="width: 35%;">Period</div> </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between; margin-top: 10px;"> <div style="width: 60%; border: 1px solid black; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="width: 35%; border: 1px solid black; height: 20px;"></div> </div> </div> <div style="margin-top: 10px;"> <p>If your completed return and all the VAT payable are not received by the due date you will be in default and may be liable to a financial penalty</p> <p>Due Date:</p> <div style="display: flex; align-items: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; margin-right: 5px;">For official use D O R only</div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 150px; height: 40px;"></div> </div> </div>
---	-------------------------------	---

Please read the notes on the back before you fill in this form or if you use a special VAT accounting scheme. Fill in all boxes clearly in black ink, and write 'none' where necessary. Don't put a dash or leave a box blank. If there are no pence write '00' in the pence column. Do not enter more than one amount in any box. If there is a minus amount in boxes 1 to 4, enclose the figure in brackets.

		£	p
VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs	1		
VAT due in this period on acquisitions from other EC Member States	2		
Total VAT due (the sum of boxes 1 and 2)	3		
VAT reclaimed in this period on purchases and other inputs (including acquisitions from the EC)	4		
Net VAT to be paid to HMRC or reclaimed by you (Difference between boxes 3 and 4)	5		
Total value of sales and all other outputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 6 figure	6		00
Total value of purchases and all other inputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 9 figure	7		00
Total value of all supplies of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, to other EC Member States	8		00
Total value of all acquisitions of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, from other EC Member States	9		00

DECLARATION You, or someone on your behalf, must sign below. A false declaration can result in prosecution.

Full name of signatory (in capital letters) I, declare that the information given above is correct and complete to the best of my knowledge and belief.

Signature Date DD MM YYYY

VAT100 v05C PAGE 1 HMRC 08/09
10/09 12:25:25

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

<p>Online VAT returns</p> <p>If you would prefer not to continue completing this paper version of the VAT return, you can apply to file an electronic version online. You can find out more about online VAT returns at www.hmrc.gov.uk</p> <p>How do I fill in my VAT return?</p> <p>A summary of how to fill in each box is shown below. Detailed information on how to fill in this form is in Notice 700/12 <i>Filling in your VAT return</i>. This is available online at www.hmrc.gov.uk. If you need any further advice on filling in your return, please phone our Helpline on 0845 010 9000.</p> <p>There is also an online guide on completing your VAT return at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'VAT' followed by 'VAT Returns and accounts' and 'VAT Returns: how to complete and submit a return box by box'.</p> <p>Box 1</p> <p>Enter the VAT due on all goods and services you supplied.</p> <p>Box 2</p> <p>Enter the VAT due from you on purchases of goods (and related costs) from VAT registered customers in other Member States of the European Community.</p> <p>Box 3</p> <p>Enter the total of boxes 1 and 2 added together. This is your 'output VAT' for the period.</p> <p>Box 4</p> <p>Enter the total amount of VAT charged on your business purchases. This is your 'input VAT' for the period.</p> <p>Box 5</p> <p>Take the figures in boxes 3 and 4 and deduct the smaller amount from the larger amount. Enter the difference in box 5. If this amount is under £1, you need not send any payment, nor will any repayment be made to you. However, you must still fill in this form and send it to the VAT Central Unit.</p> <p>Box 6</p> <p>Enter the total value of all your business sales but leave out any VAT. You must include the value of your EC supplies shown in box 8.</p> <p>Box 7</p> <p>Enter the total value of all your business purchases but leave out any VAT. You must include the value of your EC purchases shown in box 9.</p> <p>Box 8</p> <p>Enter the total value of supplies of goods (and related costs) supplied to other EC Member States. Leave out any VAT. If you enter an amount in box 8 you must also include that amount in your box 6 entry.</p> <p>Box 9</p> <p>Enter the total value of goods (and related costs) purchased from other EC Member States. Leave out any VAT. If you enter an amount in box 9 you must also include that amount in your box 7 entry.</p> <p>What if I use a special VAT accounting scheme?</p> <p>If you use a VAT accounting scheme there are different rules for completing some of the boxes on the VAT return. For further information, please see section 4 of Notice 700/12 <i>Filling in your VAT return</i> if you use any of the following schemes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Flat Rate Scheme. • Cash Accounting Scheme. • Annual Accounting Scheme. • Margin Scheme for second-hand goods. <p>or you:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • supply or receive goods under reverse charge accounting arrangements • are in the Payments on Account (POA) regime. 	<p>How do I correct errors made on previous returns?</p> <p>You may be able to correct errors in VAT returns for the preceding three years by using boxes 1 and 4 on the return for the period of discovery. Net errors of £10,000 or less can be included in your return. Net errors between £10,000 and £50,000 can be included provided they do not exceed 1% of the total value of your sales (before correction) shown in box 6. Net errors exceeding £50,000 and those above £10,000 that exceed 1% of the box 6 amount must be separately notified. For further information see Notice 700/45</p> <p>How to correct VAT errors and make adjustments or claims.</p> <p>How do I pay?</p> <p>Information on how to pay is also available on our website at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'Paying HMRC' followed by 'VAT' or by phoning our Helpline on 0845 010 9000. Please allow enough time for payment to reach us by the due date. We suggest you allow at least three working days for this. If the due date falls on a weekend or bank holiday please ensure payment is received by the previous bank working day.</p> <p>1. Direct payment</p> <p>Using the Internet, telephone banking, BACS Direct Credit or CHAPS, provide your bank or building society with the following information to make a direct payment:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • payment amount • account name: HMRC VAT • sort code: 08-32-00 • account number: 11983155 • your VAT registration number. <p>2. At your bank</p> <p>If your bank or building society offers this service we can send you a book of payslips to use. Phone us on 01702 366376 or 01702 366314 or email electronicpaymentsteam@hmrc.gsi.gov.uk. Take the payslip and payment to any branch of your bank. Other banks may not accept payment. Any cheque must be drawn on your bank, and made payable to 'HM REVENUE & CUSTOMS ONLY'.</p> <p>3. Credit card or debit card</p> <p>If you have a credit or debit card (except American Express or Diners Club cards) issued by a UK bank you can pay over the Internet using the BillPay service. To make your payment you will need your:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Credit or debit card details • VAT registration number. <p>If you pay by any of the above methods you may receive up to seven extra calendar days for the return and payment to reach us.</p> <p>4. Post</p> <p>If you use this method, make your cheque payable to 'HM REVENUE & CUSTOMS ONLY' followed by your VAT registration number and send your return and payment to us in the envelope provided. The envelope provided is for VAT payments only. You must not include any other payments.</p> <p>Further information on deadlines for filing your return and making payment is available online at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'VAT' followed by 'VAT Returns and accounts' and 'Deadlines for your VAT Return and payment'.</p> <p>Where do I send my return?</p> <p>Returns should be posted using the reply envelope provided. If you have mislaid this envelope, the address to send your return to is:</p> <p>VAT Controller VAT Central Unit BX5 5AT</p> <p>How do I notify business changes?</p> <p>You must tell the National Registration Service about any changes in your business circumstances, including a change of address. You can write to:</p> <p>HM Revenue & Customs Imperial House 77 Victoria Street Grimsby Lincolnshire DN31 1DB</p> <p>Or go online at www.hmrc.gov.uk and select 'VAT' followed by 'Changing or canceling your VAT registration'.</p>
--	---

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulations 23, 25(4)

HM Revenue & Customs		Final Value Added Tax Return		For official use																																									
		Registration Number	Period																																										
			9999																																										
		If your completed return and all the VAT payable are not received by the due date you will be in default and may be liable to a financial penalty																																											
		Due Date:																																											
		For official use D O R only																																											
Please read the notes on the back before you fill in this form or if you use a special VAT accounting scheme. Fill in all boxes clearly in black ink, and write 'none' where necessary. Don't put a dash or leave a box blank. If there are no pence write '00' in the pence column. Do not enter more than one amount in any box. If there is a minus amount in boxes 1 to 4, enclose the figure in brackets.																																													
For official use		<table border="1"><thead><tr><th></th><th></th><th>£</th><th>p</th></tr></thead><tbody><tr><td>VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs</td><td>1</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>VAT due in this period on acquisitions from other EC Member States</td><td>2</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>Total VAT due (the sum of boxes 1 and 2)</td><td>3</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>VAT reclaimed in this period on purchases and other inputs (including acquisitions from the EC)</td><td>4</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>Net VAT to be paid to HMRC or reclaimed by you (Difference between boxes 3 and 4)</td><td>5</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>Total value of sales and all other outputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 8 figure</td><td>6</td><td></td><td>00</td></tr><tr><td>Total value of purchases and all other inputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 9 figure</td><td>7</td><td></td><td>00</td></tr><tr><td>Total value of all supplies of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, to other EC Member States</td><td>8</td><td></td><td>00</td></tr><tr><td>Total value of all acquisitions of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, from other EC Member States</td><td>9</td><td></td><td>00</td></tr></tbody></table>						£	p	VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs	1			VAT due in this period on acquisitions from other EC Member States	2			Total VAT due (the sum of boxes 1 and 2)	3			VAT reclaimed in this period on purchases and other inputs (including acquisitions from the EC)	4			Net VAT to be paid to HMRC or reclaimed by you (Difference between boxes 3 and 4)	5			Total value of sales and all other outputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 8 figure	6		00	Total value of purchases and all other inputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 9 figure	7		00	Total value of all supplies of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, to other EC Member States	8		00	Total value of all acquisitions of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, from other EC Member States	9		00
		£	p																																										
VAT due in this period on sales and other outputs	1																																												
VAT due in this period on acquisitions from other EC Member States	2																																												
Total VAT due (the sum of boxes 1 and 2)	3																																												
VAT reclaimed in this period on purchases and other inputs (including acquisitions from the EC)	4																																												
Net VAT to be paid to HMRC or reclaimed by you (Difference between boxes 3 and 4)	5																																												
Total value of sales and all other outputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 8 figure	6		00																																										
Total value of purchases and all other inputs excluding any VAT. Include your box 9 figure	7		00																																										
Total value of all supplies of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, to other EC Member States	8		00																																										
Total value of all acquisitions of goods and related costs, excluding any VAT, from other EC Member States	9		00																																										
DECLARATION You, or someone on your behalf, must sign below. A false declaration can result in prosecution. Full name of signatory (in capital letters) I, <input type="text"/> declare that the information given above is correct and complete to the best of my knowledge and belief. Signature <input type="text"/> Date DD MM YYYY <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/>																																													
VAT193 v05C PAGE 1 HMRC 08/09																																													
YAT193v05C120609.indd 1 13/09 14:05:29																																													

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

<p>How do I fill in my VAT return?</p> <p>A summary of how to fill in each box is shown below. Detailed information on how to fill in this form is in Notice 700/12 <i>Filing in your VAT return</i>. This is available online at www.hmrc.gov.uk. If you need any further advice on filling in your return, please phone our Helpline on 0845 010 9000.</p> <p>There is also an online guide on completing your VAT return at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'VAT' followed by 'VAT Returns and accounts' and 'VAT Returns: how to complete and submit a return box by box'.</p> <p>Box 1</p> <p>Enter the VAT due on all goods and services you supplied. You must also include VAT due on stocks and assets you hold at the close of business on the day your registration is cancelled unless the VAT on their value is under £1,000.</p> <p>Box 2</p> <p>Enter the VAT due from you on purchases of goods (and related costs) from VAT registered customers in other Member States of the European Community.</p> <p>Box 3</p> <p>Enter the total of boxes 1 and 2 added together. This is your 'output VAT' for the period.</p> <p>Box 4</p> <p>Enter the total amount of VAT charged on your business purchases. This is your 'input VAT' for the period.</p> <p>Box 5</p> <p>Take the figures in boxes 3 and 4 and deduct the smaller amount from the larger amount. Enter the difference in box 5. If this amount is under £1, you need not send any payment, nor will any repayment be made to you. However, you must still fill in this form and send it to the VAT Central Unit.</p> <p>Box 6</p> <p>Enter the total value of all your business sales but leave out any VAT. You must include the value of your EC supplies shown in box 8.</p> <p>Box 7</p> <p>Enter the total value of all your business purchases but leave out any VAT. You must include the value of your EC purchases shown in box 9.</p> <p>Box 8</p> <p>Enter the total value of supplies of goods (and related costs) supplied to other EC Member States. Leave out any VAT. If you enter an amount in box 8 you must also include that amount in your box 6 entry.</p> <p>Box 9</p> <p>Enter the total value of goods (and related costs) purchased from other EC Member States. Leave out any VAT. If you enter an amount in box 9 you must also include that amount in your box 7 entry.</p> <p>What if I use a special VAT accounting scheme?</p> <p>If you use a VAT accounting scheme there are different rules for completing some of the boxes on the VAT return. For further information, please see section 4 of Notice 700/12 <i>Filing in your VAT return</i> if you use any of the following schemes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Flat Rate Scheme. • Cash Accounting Scheme. • Annual Accounting Scheme. • Margin Scheme for second-hand goods. <p>or you:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • supply or receive goods under reverse charge accounting arrangements • are in the Payments on Account (POA) regime. 	<p>How do I correct errors made on previous returns?</p> <p>You may be able to correct errors in VAT returns for the preceding three years by using boxes 1 and 4 on the return for the period of discovery. Net errors of £10,000 or less can be included in your return. Net errors between £10,000 and £50,000 can be included provided they do not exceed 1% of the total value of your sales (before correction) shown in box 6. Net errors exceeding £50,000 and those above £10,000 that exceed 1% of the box 6 amount must be separately notified. For further information see Notice 700/45 <i>How to correct VAT errors and make adjustments or claims</i>.</p> <p>How do I pay?</p> <p>Information on how to pay is also available on our website at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'Paying HMRC' followed by 'VAT' or by phoning our Helpline on 0845 010 9000. Please allow enough time for payment to reach us by the due date. We suggest you allow at least three working days for this. If the due date falls on a weekend or bank holiday please ensure payment is received by the previous bank working day.</p> <p>1. Direct payment</p> <p>Using the internet, telephone banking, BACS Direct Credit or CHAPS, provide your bank or building society with the following information to make a direct payment:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • payment amount • account name: HMRC VAT • sort code: 09-32-00 • account number: 11963155 • your VAT registration number. <p>2. At your bank</p> <p>If your bank or building society offers this service we can send you a book of payslips to use. Phone us on 01702 366376 or 01702 366314 or email electronicpaymentteam@hmrc.gsi.gov.uk. Take the payslip and payment to any branch of your bank. Other banks may not accept payment. Any cheque must be drawn on your bank, and made payable to 'HM REVENUE & CUSTOMS ONLY'.</p> <p>3. Credit card or debit card</p> <p>If you have a credit or debit card (except American Express or Diners Club cards) issued by a UK bank you can pay over the internet using the BillPay service. To make your payment you will need your:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Credit or debit card details • VAT registration number. <p>If you pay by any of the above methods you may receive up to seven extra calendar days for the return and payment to reach us.</p> <p>4. Post</p> <p>If you use this method, make your cheque payable to 'HM REVENUE & CUSTOMS ONLY' followed by your VAT registration number and send your return and payment to us in the envelope provided. The envelope provided is for VAT payments only. You must not include any other payments.</p> <p>Further information on deadlines for filing your return and making payment is available online at www.hmrc.gov.uk by selecting 'VAT' followed by 'VAT Returns and accounts' and 'Deadlines for your VAT Return and payment'.</p> <p>Selling your business?</p> <p>If you are selling all or part of your business as a going concern, the transfer of assets is not normally treated as a taxable supply and you must not charge VAT. For further information please see section 1.4 of Notice 700/11 <i>Cancelling your registration</i>.</p> <p>Where do I send my return?</p> <p>Returns should be posted using the reply envelope provided, if you have mislaid this envelope, the address to send your return to is:</p> <p>VAT Controller VAT Central Unit BX5 5AT</p>
--	---

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 5(1)

Application For VAT Registration

You should read the notes in the registration booklet "Should I be Registered for VAT?- Distance Selling" which will help you to answer these questions.
Please write clearly in black ink.

GD 3428(11/02)

Do not detach

A large empty grid with 10 columns and 4 rows, intended for drawing a picture.

Postcode

[illegible]

□

11

7

9

Girl Bank Account Number

--	--	--	--	--	--

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

of								
----	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

5

NO

7

7

Go to 9

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

9. Have you exercised the **OPTION TO MAKE THE PLACE OF SUPPLY THE UK**, although you have **NOT** exceeded the UK threshold? (see note 9)

Tick one box

NO ☐ Go to 10

YES ☐ and the option was exercised in on

Please enter the date of your first taxable supply in the UK

10. Do you intend to make distance sales of **GOODS LIABLE TO EXCISE DUTY** to the UK?

NO ☐ Go to 12

YES ☐ Please enter the estimated date of your first taxable supply in the UK.

11. (See note 11 - this is **VERY IMPORTANT**)

I am **REQUIRED TO BE REGISTERED** from

But I would **LIKE TO BE REGISTERED** from this earlier date Go to 13

12. Do you intend to exercise the **OPTION TO MAKE THE PLACE OF SUPPLY** of your distance sales the UK?

NO ☐

YES ☐ Please enter the estimated date of your first taxable supply in the UK

The date from which I wish to be registered is

13. Please enter the **ESTIMATED VALUE OF DISTANCE SALES** you expect to make to the UK in the next 12 months

£

14. Declaration

I
(Full name in **BLOCK LETTERS**)

declare that all the entered details and information in any accompanying documents are correct and complete

Signature

Tick one box

Proprietor <input type="checkbox"/>	Partner <input type="checkbox"/>	Director <input type="checkbox"/>
Company Secretary <input type="checkbox"/>	Authorised Official (including tax representative) <input type="checkbox"/>	Trustee <input type="checkbox"/>

CD 5423/2/193/11/92

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 5(1)

Application For VAT Registration

You should read the notes in the registration booklet "Should I be Registered for VAT?: Acquisitions" which will help you to answer these questions.

Please write clearly in black ink.

CD 3428044 (1/1/92)

Do not detach

[illegible]

Phone No.

Postcode

Sole Proprietor ☐

or Partnership ☐ Please ensure you ALSO complete form VAT 2.

or Limited Company ☐ Please enter details from Company Incorporation Certificate below.

Number Date

or Other ☐ Please give details

--	--	--

Yes, I **STARTED** on

--	--	--	--

 (Enter date you **made** your first acquisition)

NO, but I intend to start on

--	--	--	--

 (Enter the date on which you expect to start)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

9. Has the **VALUE** of your **ACQUISITIONS** from persons in other EC countries exceeded the registration limit at any time in the calendar year commencing 1st January 1993 or any subsequent calendar year?

Yes ☐ and I exceeded the threshold on

because the value of my acquisitions from 1st January amounted to £ Go to 10

No ☐ because the value of my acquisitions from 1st January amounted to £

If the answer is **NO** do you expect the value of **ACQUISITIONS** you will make in the next 30 days to exceed the registration limit?

Yes ☐ Go to 10

No ☐ Go to 11

10. If the answer to **EITHER PART OF QUESTION 9** is **YES**, from what date **MUST** you be registered for VAT ?
(See note 10) - This is **VERY IMPORTANT**

I am required to be registered from

But I would like to be registered from this earlier date Go to 12

11. I am **NOT REQUIRED** to be registered but I **WISH** to be registered from

12. Do you make taxable supplies in the UK?

YES ☐ Please enter the **ESTIMATED VALUE OF TAXABLE SUPPLIES**
you have made in the last 12 months £

NO ☐

13. Do you wish to request **EXEMPTION** from registration because all your acquisitions are **ZERO-RATED**?

Yes ☐ and my zero-rated acquisitions amount to £

No ☐

14. **Declaration**

I
(Full Name in **BLOCK LETTERS**)

declare that all the entered details and information in any accompanying documents are correct and complete

Signature

Tick one box

Proprietor ☐

Partner ☐

Director ☐

Company Secretary ☐

Authorised Official ☐

Trustee ☐

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Value Added Tax

VAT Registration Notification

This notification form must only be filled in if you have to register because you are making relevant supplies in the UK and you have no place of business here. Section 7 of VAT Notice 700/4 *Registration for VAT: Non-established taxable persons* gives more information about this and will help you to answer the questions on the form.

Please answer all questions. Write clearly in black ink and use CAPITAL LETTERS

Name

1. Sole proprietors - please give your full name.
Partnerships - please give your trading name. If you do not have one, give the names of all partners (*partnerships must also complete form VAT 2*).
Corporate or unincorporated bodies - please give the name of the company, club, association etc.

2. Do you have a trading name? Yes ☐ No ☐

Please give the trading name of the business.

--

Business address

3. Please give the address of your principal place of business.

Postcode	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>	Phone number	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>
		Fax number	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>

Tax representative

4. If you have appointed a tax representative to deal with your VAT matters in the UK please give details below.

Name			
Address			
		Phone number	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>
Postcode	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>	Fax number	<input style="width: 90%;" type="text"/>

VAT1C

1B(March 2000)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Status

5. What is the structure/legal status of the business? (Please tick)

Sole proprietor ☐

Partnership ☐

Corporate body ☐

(Please give your company incorporation details)

Certificate number Date

Unincorporated body

☐

Please give details

Business activities

6. What does your business do or intend to do? Tell us about your current or intended business activities.

Bank details

7. Please give your UK bank details or your tax representative's bank details.

Sort code <input type="text"/>	Account number <input type="text"/>
or	
No bank account (please tick) <input type="checkbox"/>	Girobank account number <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/>

Computer accounts

8. Is your accounting system computerised?

Yes (Give details below) <input type="checkbox"/>	No <input type="checkbox"/>
Computer type <input type="text"/>	
Software <input type="text"/>	Version <input type="text"/>

Relevant supplies

9. Have you made any relevant supplies yet? (Please tick one box)

<input type="checkbox"/>	Yes, I made my first relevant supply on	<input type="text"/>
<input type="checkbox"/>	No, but I expect to make my first relevant supply on	<input type="text"/>

VAT1C

1B(March 2000)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

10. When did you first have reasonable grounds to believe that you were going to make relevant supplies?

Date

11. What value of relevant supplies do you expect to make in the next 12 months?

£

12. Do you make any other taxable supplies in the UK?

Yes ☐

No ☐

If, "Yes", enter the estimated value of all taxable supplies, other than your relevant supplies, that you expect to make in the UK in the next 12 months.

£

Transfer of assets

13. Are you registering because VAT has been recovered by a predecessor in connection with the relevant supplies you have made, or intend to make?

Yes ☐

No ☐

If "Yes", give the name(s) and address(es) of the person(s) who recovered VAT under either the Eighth or Thirteenth Directive refund schemes.

Exemption

14. Do you want exemption from registration because your relevant supplies are wholly zero-rated?

Yes ☐

No ☐

If "Yes", give the expected value of your zero-rated supplies in the next 12 months.

Zero-rated relevant supplies

Other VAT registrations

15. Are you involved in, or have you (or any other partners or directors in your business) been involved in any other businesses in the past 5 years?

Yes ☐

No ☐

If "Yes", give the names and VAT registration numbers of these businesses.

(Continue on a separate sheet, if necessary)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Declaration

16. I declare that the information given on this form and contained in any accompanying document is true and complete.

Signature	<input style="width: 95%;" type="text"/>	Date	<input style="width: 95%;" type="text"/>
Full name	<input style="width: 95%;" type="text"/>		

What is your position in the business? (Please tick)

Proprietor <input type="checkbox"/>	Partner <input type="checkbox"/>	Director <input type="checkbox"/>
Company Secretary <input type="checkbox"/>	Trustee <input type="checkbox"/>	Other <input type="checkbox"/>

If "Other", give details

Checklist

- Have you answered every question?
- Have you signed the form?
- Partnership? Remember to complete Form VAT 2
- Appointing a tax representative? Remember to complete Form VAT1TR

What to do next

When you have completed and signed the form, please send it to the VAT Registration Unit specified in VAT Notice 700/4 *Registration for VAT: Non-established taxable persons*. If you have any problems completing the form please contact the Registration Unit.

Usually we will register you and give you a VAT registration number within 15 working days of receiving your form, provided you have given all the necessary information.

For office use

Local office code and registration number <input style="width: 150px;" type="text"/>				D M Y <input style="width: 20px;" type="text"/> <input style="width: 20px;" type="text"/> <input style="width: 20px;" type="text"/>			Stagger <input type="checkbox"/>	Status <input type="checkbox"/>
Name <input style="width: 150px;" type="text"/>				Trade classification <input style="width: 100px;" type="text"/>			Taxable turnover <input style="width: 100px;" type="text"/>	
Trade name <input style="width: 150px;" type="text"/>				Value of Sales to EC <input style="width: 100px;" type="text"/>			Value of Purchases from EC <input style="width: 100px;" type="text"/>	
Rept.	Vol	Oversize name address	Comp. user	Group Div	Intg.	Overseas	Intg. EC	
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	
Registration		Obligatory/Voluntary		Exemption		Intending		Transfer of Regn No
Approved - Initial/date								
Refused - Initial/date								
Form issued - Initial/date		VAT9/ other		VAT8		Letter		Approval letter

VAT1C

1B(March 2000)

”

Regulation 10

Appointment of Tax Representative

You should read the notes in the registration booklet "Should I be registered for VAT? - Distance Selling", which will help you to answer these questions.
Please write clearly in black ink.

Please write clearly in black ink.

1. Who is the business owned by? Please give the persons full name and address of the principal place of business.

[illegible]

Phone No. []

Postcode

Please give the VAT Registration number in EC country of origin

Please give the UK VAT Registration number (if any)

2. Enter the full name and address of the UK Tax Representative

[illegible]

Phone No.

Postcode

3. Please give the date of appointment of Tax Representative and VAT registration number (if any)

Date of appointment

VAT Registration number

4617

4. Declaration

We, _____
(Full name of PRINCIPAL in BLOCK LETTERS)
and _____

(Full name of PRINCIPAL in BLOCK LETTERS)

(Full name of TAX REPRESENTATIVE in BLOCK LETTERS)

declare that all the entered details and information in any accompanying documents are correct and complete

Signature of Principal Date

216

Tick one box

Proprietor	Partner	Director
-------------------	----------------	-----------------

Partner

Director

Company Secretary	Authorised Official	Trustee

Authorised Official

Trust

Signature of Tax Representative _____ Date _____

Date _____

Tick one box

Proprietor
Partner
Director

Parlter

Director

Company Secretary	Authorised Official	Trustee

Authorised Official

Trustee

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 191(1)

VAT 65A



Official
authority
to which the
application
is addressed

Is this your first application? If not, please give
Reference No. _____

HM Customs and Excise
VAT Overseas Repayments
8th/13th Directive
Custom House
PO Box 34
LONDONDERRY BT48 7AE
Northern Ireland

APPLICATION
by a business person not
established in the Community for
REFUND OF
VALUE ADDED TAX
(Please read the explanatory notes
before filling in)

(*) Insert x
in the
appropriate
box

(*) Insert x
in the
appropriate
box

1	Forenames and surname or name of firm of applicant			
	House number and street name			
	Place, country and post code			
2	Nature of applicant's business			
3	Particulars of the Official Authority and tax/business Registration No. in the country in which the applicant is established or has his/her domicile or normal place of residence			
4	Period to which the application refers		From	To
			Month Year	Month Year
5	Total amount of refund requested (in figures) (see overleaf for itemised list)		£	
6	The applicant requests the refund of the amount shown in heading 5 in the manner described in heading 7			
7	Method of settlement requested (*)		Bank account <input type="checkbox"/>	Postal account <input type="checkbox"/>
	Account number		Code number of financial body	
	Account in the name of			
	Name and address of the financial body			
8	No. of documents enclosed: Invoices _____ Import documents _____			
9	The applicant hereby declares			
	(a) that the goods or services specified overleaf were used for the following business activities in the United Kingdom:			
	(b) that in the United Kingdom during the period covered by this application, he/she engaged in			
	<input type="checkbox"/> (*) no supply of goods or services			
	<input type="checkbox"/> (*) only the provision of services in respect of which tax is payable solely by the person to whom they are supplied			
	<input type="checkbox"/> (*) only in the provision of certain exempted transport services ancillary thereto			
	(c) that the particulars given in this application are true			
	The applicant undertakes to pay back any monies wrongfully obtained			

At _____ on _____
(Place) (Date) (Signature)

NOTE: Box 10 overleaf **MUST** be completed

VAT 65A

GD 0747/NE(1/94)

Page 1. r 39(4)(January 1994)

1. Evaluation sheet, headed with your business registration number, enclosed "Box 13" and attach it timely to the application form.

[illegible]

- [illegible]

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 191(1)(b)



Certificate of Status of Business Person

The undersigned
(Name and address of official authority)

certifies that
(Name of business person)

.....
(Nature of activity)

.....
(Address of the Establishment)

is a registered business person in
(Name of country)

*his registration number being

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Date

Signature

Office date stamp

.....
(Name and grade)

*If the applicant does not have a registration number, the official authority should state the reason for this.

VAT 68A CD 3298/MS/D7/92)

F 86091)

Form No. 11A: VAT refunds for DIY housebuilders - Claim form for new houses

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 201(a)

 HM Revenue & Customs	VAT refunds for DIY housebuilders Claim form for new houses	
Official use only Claim reference number 		
<p>To claim back the VAT you have paid on building materials used to construct your new house, answer the questions on this claim form. The information you give at part B will show us whether you are eligible to claim back the VAT. Refer to the notes that came with this claim form. If you are not sure how to answer a question, phone the Helpline on 0845 010 9000.</p>		
<p>A Personal details Answer all the questions in this part. If you leave any answer blank we may reject your claim</p> <p>1 Your full name, including your title <i>Mr, Mrs, Miss, etc.</i> <i>If a charity, name of charity for whom the building has been constructed</i></p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>2 If more than one claimant, title and full name of other claimant(s)</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>3 Your daytime contact phone numbers</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>4 Your address</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 40px; width: 100%;"></div> <p style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">Postcode</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>Is this the building you are claiming for?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>5 Your National Insurance number</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p>6 Certified date of completion for the building <i>If you do not have a completion certificate leave blank</i></p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">DD MM YYYY</p> <p>7 Date you occupied the building</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <p style="text-align: right; font-size: small;">DD MM YYYY</p> <p>8 If you or anyone connected with this claim have an interest or association with a VAT registered business, enter the VAT registration number(s) below:</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; width: 100%;"></div>	<p>B Are you eligible to claim? Refer to the guidance notes</p> <p>9 Is the property that you have built a new build? <i>By new build we mean a building that has been constructed from scratch which does not incorporate any part of an existing building</i></p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>10 Is your claim for the fit out and finish of a building shell?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><i>If you have answered No to questions 9 and 10 you will not be eligible to claim</i></p> <p>11 Has the work been done on a completed dwelling purchased from a developer, builder or private vendor?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><i>If Yes, you are not eligible to claim</i></p> <p>12 Has Planning Permission been granted for your new build? <i>To obtain a VAT refund you must provide evidence that the works are lawful and send to us a copy of the Planning Permission</i></p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>13 Do the terms of your Planning Permission (or similar permission) prevent the separate disposal, or separate use, of the new building from any other pre-existing building?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>14 Has a Building Regulation Completion Certificate been granted by the local authority or by an approved inspector registered with the local authority building control?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><i>If No, give details about what you will be providing instead</i></p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 60px; width: 100%;"></div>	
VAT431NB	Page 1	HMRC 06/09

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Claimant: enter your full name here	
<p>15 Have you got your approved plans from your Local Authority?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>16 Are you intending to live in the property you are claiming for?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>If No, provide the address of the new build and explain why you have carried out the work</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 150px; margin-top: 5px;"></div> <p>17 Are you claiming for any other building(s)?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>If Yes, give details about the other building(s) and explain why</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 150px; margin-top: 5px;"></div>	<p>C Details of the property that has been constructed</p> <p>18 Type of building For example, a house, bungalow, apartment/flat, etc.</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; margin-bottom: 5px;"></div> <p>Is the building detached, semi-detached, terraced?</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px; margin-bottom: 5px;"></div> <p>Number of storeys <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/></p> <p>Number of reception rooms <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/></p> <p>Number of bedrooms <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/></p> <p>Number of bathrooms/en-suites <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/></p> <p>Number of kitchen/utility rooms <input type="text"/> <input type="text"/></p> <p>If there are other rooms not described above, tell us how many there are and describe their purpose below</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 70px; margin-top: 5px;"></div> <p>19 How many garages do you have (or intend to have)?</p> <p>Number of integral <input type="text"/></p> <p>Number of detached <input type="text"/></p> <p>20 Will you be occupying it/them with the property you are constructing?</p> <p>No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>If No, explain what you will be doing with them</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 130px; margin-top: 5px;"></div>

Continue to complete the rest of this claim form only if you have answered questions 9 to 17, have checked the notes and are sure that you qualify for a VAT refund using this scheme.

D Details of the goods supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT where the VAT amounts are shown separately on the invoice

Remember, you can only claim for building materials **and** you must send in the original invoices. The invoices should be in your name. If they are not in your name, you must explain why. For further advice about how to complete this part, refer to the notes.

D Details of the goods supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT where the VAT amounts are shown separately on the invoice *Continued*

D	Total		
---	-------	--	--

E Details of the goods supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT at the standard rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice

Remember, you can only claim for building materials and you must send in the original invoices. The invoices should be in your name. If they are not in your name, you must explain why. For further advice about how to complete this part, refer to the notes.

E Total VAT calculated see notes

E Details of the goods supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT at the standard rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice *Continued*

Page 7

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)



VAT refunds for DIY housebuilders Claim form for conversions

Official use only

Claim reference number

To claim back the VAT you have paid on building materials and services used for your conversion, answer the questions on this claim form. The information you give at part B will show us whether you are eligible to claim back the VAT. Refer to the notes that came with this claim form. If you are not sure how to answer a question, phone the Helpline on 0845 010 9000.

A Personal details

Answer all the questions in this part. If you leave any answer blank we may reject your claim

1 Your full name, including your title Mr, Mrs, Miss, etc.

2 If more than one claimant, title and full name of other claimant(s)

3 Your daytime contact phone numbers

4 Your address

 Postcode

Is this the building you are claiming for?

No ☐ Yes ☐

5 Your National Insurance number

6 Certified date of completion for the building
If you do not have a completion certificate leave blank

 DD MM YYYY

7 Date you occupied the building

 DD MM YYYY

8 If you or anyone connected with this claim have an interest or association with a VAT registered business, enter the VAT registration number(s) below:

B Are you eligible to claim?

Refer to the guidance notes

9 Have you converted a non-residential building?

By conversion we mean converting a non-residential building into a dwelling

No ☐ Yes ☐

10 Have you carried out works to a building that has previously been lived in?

No ☐ Yes ☐

11 Have you got evidence that the building has been empty for 10 years or more before works started?

No ☐ Yes ☐

If No, you are not eligible to claim

12 Are you 'fitting out or finishing' a converted non-residential building?

No ☐ Yes ☐

13 Has work been done on a completed dwelling purchased from a developer, builder or private vendor?

No ☐ Yes ☐

If Yes, you are not eligible to claim

14 Has Planning Permission been granted for your conversion/renovation/alteration works?

To obtain a VAT refund you must provide evidence that the works are lawful and send to us a copy of the Planning Permission

No ☐ Yes ☐

If No, explain the reason why below

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Claimant: enter your full name here	
15	Do the terms of your Planning Permission (or similar permission) prevent the separate disposal, or separate use, of the converted property from any other pre-existing building? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/>
16	Has a Building Regulation Completion Certificate been granted by the local authority or an approved inspector registered with the local authority building control? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> If No, refer to notes and give details about what you will be providing instead <div></div>
17	Have you got your approved plans from your Local Authority? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/>
18	Are you intending to live in the property you are claiming for? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> If No, provide the address of the conversion and explain why you have carried out the works <div></div>
19	Are you claiming for any other building(s)? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> If Yes, give details about the other building(s) and explain why <div></div>
Continue to complete the rest of this claim form only if you have answered questions 9 to 19, have checked the notes and are sure that you qualify for a VAT refund using this scheme.	

C Details of the property that has been converted	
20	What was the building before you started your works? <div></div> Type of building For example, barn conversion, house, apartment/flat, etc. <div></div> Is the building detached, semi-detached, terraced? <div></div> Number of storeys <div><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/></div> Number of reception rooms <div><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/></div> Number of bedrooms <div><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/></div> Number of bathrooms/en-suites <div><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/></div> Number of kitchen/utility rooms <div><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/><input type="checkbox"/></div> If there are other rooms not described above, tell us how many there are and describe their purpose below <div></div>
21	How many garages do you have (or intend to have)? Number of integral <input type="checkbox"/> Number of detached <input type="checkbox"/>
22	Will you be occupying it/them with the property you are converting? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> If No, explain what you will be doing with them <div></div>

D Details of the goods and services for which you will be claiming back VAT where the VAT amounts are shown separately on the invoice

Remember, you must send in the original invoices. The invoices should be in your name. If they are not in your name, you must explain why.

For further advice about how to complete this part, refer to the notes.

Total

D Details of the goods and services supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT where the VAT amounts are shown separately on the invoice *Continued*

E Details of the goods and services for which you will be claiming back VAT at the standard rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice

If they are not in your name, you must explain why.

For further advice about how to complete this part, refer to the notes.

E	Total VAT calculated see notes		
----------	--------------------------------	--	--

E Details of the goods and services supplied to you for which you will be claiming back VAT at the standard rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice *Continued*

F Details of the goods and services for which you will be claiming back VAT at the reduced rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice. **Remember**, you must send in the original invoices. The invoices should be in your name. If they are not in your name, you must explain why. For further advice about how to complete this part, refer to the notes.

F Details of the goods and services for which you will be claiming back VAT at the reduced rate where VAT amounts are not shown separately on the invoice *Continued*

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

<h2>G Sending in your claim</h2> <p>Summary, checklist and declaration</p> <hr/> <p>23 Summary <i>To check what is needed here, refer to the notes</i></p> <p>Total amount of VAT claimed from part D £ [] [] [] [] [] [] . [] []</p> <p>Total amount of VAT claimed from part E £ [] [] [] [] [] [] . [] []</p> <p>Total amount of VAT claimed from part F £ [] [] [] [] [] [] . [] []</p> <p>Total amount of VAT to claim back from parts D + E + F £ [] [] [] [] [] [] . [] []</p> <hr/> <p>24 Bank account details <i>Give us details of the account into which you would prefer us to send your VAT refund</i></p> <p>Full name(s) of account holder(s) [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] []</p> <p>Sort code [] [] - [] [] - [] []</p> <p>Account number <i>Must be at least 8 digits. Lead with zeros if less</i> [] [] [] [] [] [] [] []</p> <hr/> <p>25 Checklist Make sure you send all documents as requested to help us deal with your claim quickly. If you do not provide us with the correct documents we may reject your claim.</p> <p>Have you enclosed the following documents?</p> <p>Evidence that the building has been empty for 10 years or more before you started your works No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Full Planning Permission No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Or</p> <p>Outline Planning Permission and Approval of Reserved Matters No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Note: both documents are needed</p> <p>And</p> <p>Completion Certificate or other acceptable evidence No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>A full set of building plans No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Original invoices filed in the same order as listed on the schedules No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/></p>	<p align="center">Claimant: enter your full name here</p> <p>If any of the invoices have not been made out in your name, explain why in the box below</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 100px;"></div> <hr/> <p>26 Do you give your authority for us to discuss your claim with your agent or accountant? No <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> If yes, give details of your agent or accountant here</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 100px;"></div> <hr/> <p>27 Declaration If you give incomplete or inaccurate information in this claim, we may charge you a financial penalty or prosecute you. I declare that: • I am only reclaiming VAT which was correctly charged to me and which I paid on goods/services I bought or imported from a VAT registered supplier • all the details and information on this form and any accompanying documents are correct • I have read the attached guidance notes.</p> <p>VAT registered persons I confirm no other claim has been or will be made for these supplies and where the purchase of goods has been invoiced to my VAT registered business, I have not and will not claim this VAT through my VAT return.</p> <p>Signature(s)</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 40px;"></div> <hr/> <p>Date DD MM YYYY [] [] / [] [] / [] [] [] [] [] []</p>
---	--

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 21, 22, 23



Value Added Tax EC Sales List

<p>If blank, please enter your name and address here</p> 	<p>Please enter the following details. If you don't, we won't be able to use the information you give on the rest of this form.</p> <p>VAT Registration Number</p> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> <p>Branch/subsidiary identifier Period reference MMYY</p> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 40px; height: 20px;"></div> <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 40px; height: 20px;"></div> </div> <p>To avoid a penalty, please make sure this form reaches HMRC within 14 days of the period end date.</p>
--	---

Enter the dates in the format DD MM YYYY	Period for goods from	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	to	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
	Period for services from	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	to	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>

If you move, transfer, supply or sell goods or supply services to other EU countries you have to complete an EC Sales List. If you have not been involved in any such transactions during this period, you **do not** need to complete this form.

If you file your EC Sales List online, you will get an extra seven days to do so. To find out more go to www.hmrc.gov.uk and under **do it online** select **VAT Online**.

Before you start, please enter your details at the top of this page. When we receive this form we will scan it, so please write clearly in black ink and leave blank any boxes that don't apply to you. The notes on page 2 will help you complete the rest of this form. If you have more than eight transactions to record, please use a VAT101A *Continuation sheet*. See page 2 for details. For further advice go to www.hmrc.gov.uk or phone our Helpline on **0845 010 9000** (Monday to Friday, 8am to 8pm).

Country code	Customer VAT Registration Number	Total value of supplies in pounds sterling	Indicator
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div>	£ <div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100px; height: 20px;"></div> • 00	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 20px; height: 20px;"></div>

Declaration You, or someone on your behalf, must sign below.

I declare that the information given on this form and any continuation sheets is correct and complete to the best of my knowledge.

Signature	Contact number <i>In case we need to speak to you</i>
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 30px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 30px;"></div>
Full name of signatory in capital letters	Date DD MM YYYY
<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 30px;"></div>	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 30px;"></div>
	Number of pages to this list
	<div style="border: 1px solid black; width: 100%; height: 30px;"></div>

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Before you start

Monthly Sales Lists

If you supply goods and services and are required to file your EC Sales List for goods monthly:

- you may report **goods only** in months 1 and 2 and report **goods** for the month and **services** for the whole quarter in month 3, or
- you can report goods and services each month.

Simplified annual EC Sales List (ESL) for supplies of goods

If HM Revenue & Customs has given you approval to submit a simplified annual ESL because you have low levels of supplies of goods to other EC countries, you are not required to enter the actual value of supplies.

Instead, enter a nominal total value of £1. Then follow the rest of the guidance about the VAT Registration Number and the indicator box.

How to fill in this form

- Write inside the boxes. Use black ink and capital letters.
- If you make a mistake, please cross it out and write the correct information below it.
- Leave blank any boxes that don't apply to you - please don't strike through them. **Do not** write 'none'.
- Only include your sales for the period(s) shown on page 1.
- Enter each type of sale on a separate line.

Country code

Enter your customer's country code. This is made up of two letters. It can only be one of the codes shown below.

EC country codes					
Austria	AT	Germany	DE	Netherlands	NL
Belgium	BE	Greece	EL	Poland	PL
Bulgaria	BG	Hungary	HU	Portugal	PT
Cyprus	CY	Ireland	IE	Romania	RO
Czech Republic	CZ	Italy	IT	Slovak Republic	SK
Denmark	DK	Latvia	LV	Slovenia	SI
Estonia	EE	Lithuania	LT	Spain	ES
Finland	FI	Luxembourg	LU	Sweden	SE
France	FR	Malta	MT		

Customer's VAT Registration Number

Enter your customer's VAT Registration Number starting from the left hand side.

Please **do not** include the country code in this column, or any spaces, dashes or commas. If you need to, refer to Notice 725 *The Single Market* to check how VAT numbers for each of the EC countries are formatted.

One of the conditions for zero-rating supplies of goods and services to other EC countries is that you must provide a **valid** VAT Registration Number for each of your customers.

You can check that a number is valid on the Europa website. Go to www.ec.europa.eu/taxation_customs/vies

Total value of supplies and the indicator box

In all cases, enter the total, rounded down to the nearest pound sterling. Enter each amount starting from the right hand side. We have already added the 'zero' pence and decimal point for you. Please **do not** add commas.

If you have a minus figure to enter because the value of credit notes is greater than the total value of supplies, enter a minus sign in a white box **before** each value.

Please note that you may need up to three lines for each customer. This is because the total value of **each type of sale** needs to be entered. For example, if you have supplied goods direct **and** as a triangulated sale **and** have supplied a service, you must complete three lines for that customer. Further guidance is given below.

- If you supplied goods, enter the value (including related costs) of all the goods supplied to that customer (deducting credit notes where appropriate). Leave the indicator column **blank**.

Related costs includes services which form part of the goods, such as freight and insurance charges.

- If you were an intermediate supplier in a triangulated sale, enter the total value of the supplies to each customer on a separate line from any other supplies made to that customer. Enter **2** in the indicator column.
- If you supplied services which were subject to the reverse charge in the customer's member state, enter the total value of these supplies on a separate line. Enter **3** in the indicator column.

Other forms you may need

If you need more space please do not add lines to this form. Please use the form VAT101A *Continuation sheet*.

If you need to correct any data supplied in a previous period or supply previously omitted data, please do so on form VAT101B *Correction to EC Sales List*.

To obtain any of these forms, please go to www.hmrc.gov.uk select Find a Form and enter the form number (for example, VAT101A or VAT101B). Or phone the Helpline on **0845 010 9000** and ask for copies.

What to do next

When you have completed and signed this form please send it in the addressed envelope to:

HM Revenue & Customs
Comben House
Farriers Way
Liverpool
L75 1AY

To avoid a penalty, please make sure this form reaches us on time.

Need help?

If you need further guidance on EC Sales Lists please refer to Notice 725 *The Single Market* which is available online. Go to www.hmrc.gov.uk or phone the Helpline on **0845 010 9000** Monday to Friday, 8am to 8pm.

VAT101MAN

PAGE 2

Form No. 13

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 22(6), 23



New Means of Transport

for removal from the UK to another Member State of the European Community
See notes overleaf before completing - Write in BLOCK LETTERS only

Ref

For the purchaser to complete

Surname (Mr./Mrs./Miss)

Forename(s)

Full Address in the UK

.....

.....

Telephone

Permanent/Temporary (Delete as applicable)

Full address in Member State of Destination

.....

.....

.....

Telephone

Permanent/Temporary (Delete as applicable)

Are you:
a UK Resident? an overseas visitor?

☐
☐

(Tick one box)

Are you a serving member of HM Forces? YES/NO

Member State of destination of the New Means of Transport in which VAT will be paid

I Declare that:

- I have read notice 728 and the notes overleaf;
- I intend to remove the New Means of Transport described above from the UK to the Member State of destination within 2 months of the date of supply;
- I intend to notify the fiscal authority in that Member State and pay any tax due;
- I understand that if I fail to remove the New Means of Transport described above within 2 months of the date of supply it will become liable to forfeiture and UK taxes will become due;
- The information I have given above is correct.

Signature

Date

For the Supplier to complete

Full Name and Address

.....

.....

.....

Telephone

Vat Registration No. GB

Details of the New Means of Transport

Motorised Land Vehicle ☐ Ship ☐ Aircraft ☐

(Tick as applicable)

Make	
Model	
Colour	
Registration No.	
Engine No.	
Chassis/Hull/Airframe No.	
Invoice No. and date	
Date of Supply	
Purchase Price	
VAT not paid at time of supply	

I Declare That:

- the New Means of Transport described above complies with the definition given in notice 725 about VAT and the Single Market
- the information given above is correct

Signature

Date

Status: Proprietor/Partner/Director/Company Secretary/Authorised Person
(Delete as applicable)

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 204(c)



**Value Added Tax
Flat Rate Scheme for Agriculture
Application for Certification**

Notes to help you complete this form are on the reverse. Please read them carefully

1. Please enter your **FULL NAME** in **BLOCK LETTERS**. (See note 1)

2. Please enter the **ADDRESS** of your **BUSINESS**. (See note 2)

Postcode	Tel No.

3. Please describe your **BUSINESS INCLUDING NON-FARMING ACTIVITIES**. (See note 3)

--

4. Please enter the **ESTIMATED VALUE** of **AGRICULTURAL SUPPLIES** you expect to make in the next 12 months. (see note 4)

--

5. Please enter the **ESTIMATED VALUE** of **SUPPLIES OF OTHER GOODS and SERVICES** which you expect to make in the next 12 months. (See note 5)

--

6. Please enter the **DATE** from which you wish your **CERTIFICATE TO BE EFFECTIVE**. (See note 6)

--

7. Please enter your **VAT REGISTRATION NUMBER**. Write **"NONE"** if you are not registered for VAT. (See note 7)

--	--	--	--

8. You must complete the following declaration :

I
(enter your full name in BLOCK LETTERS)
declare that the information entered on this form is true and complete.
I apply for cancellation of the VAT registration shown at box 7 above.

Signature Date

Tick one box Proprietor ☐ Director ☐ Trustee ☐
 Partner ☐ Company Secretary ☐ Authorised Official ☐

For Official Use

Initials and Date			
Alt'd <input type="text"/>	LVO <input type="text"/>	TC <input type="text"/>	Abbreviated name <input type="text"/>
Ref'd <input type="text"/>	EDC <input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>	

VAT 98

(VAT 3364-NV/12/2000)

F 6850

PTECHOMM 01/2000

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 178(1)(a)

VAT 65



Competent authority to which the application is addressed

Is this your first application? If not, please give Reference No.

APPLICATION
by a business person
established in the Community for
REFUND OF
VALUE ADDED TAX
(Please read the explanatory notes
before filling in)

(*) Insert x in the appropriate box

(*) Insert x in the appropriate box

1	Forenames and surname or name of firm of applicant			
1	House number and street name			
1	Post, country and post code			
2	Nature of applicant's business			
3	Particulars of the Office, Authority and tax/business Registration No. in the country in which the applicant is established or has his/her domicile or normal place of residence			
4	Period to which the application refers	Month	From Year	To Year
5	Total amount of refund requested (in figures) (see overleaf for format)	£		
6	The applicant requests the refund of the amount shown in heading 5 in the manner described in heading 7			
7	Method of settlement requested (*): Bank account <input type="checkbox"/> Postal account <input type="checkbox"/> Account number: Code number of financial body: Account in the name of: Name and address of the financial body:			
8	No. of documents enclosed: Invoices: Import documents:			
9	The applicant hereby declares: (a) that the goods or services specified overleaf were used for the following business activities in the United Kingdom: (b) that in the United Kingdom during the period covered by this application, he/she engaged in: <input type="checkbox"/> (i) the supply of goods or services <input type="checkbox"/> (ii) only the provision of services in respect of which tax is payable solely by the person to whom they are supplied <input type="checkbox"/> (iii) only in the provision of certain exempted transport services ancillary thereto (c) that the particulars given in this application are true The applicant undertakes to pay back any moneys wrongfully obtained			

At: (Place) on: (Date) (Signature)

NOTE: Box 10 overleaf **MUST** be completed

Page 1.

VAT 65

HM Customs and Excise

- 1) Each document submitted should be consecutively numbered starting with 1. The number should be inserted in the top right-hand corner of the face of the document. Enter details across the columns in respect of each invoice etc. submitted. If sufficient space is not available you must use a continuation sheet, headed with your tax registration number, endorsed Box 10 and attached firmly to the application form.
- 2) You are reminded that when tax is incurred by taxable persons who receive VAT group treatment, the group representative member must apply on behalf of all the members. As the supporting invoices produced will not necessarily be addressed to the representative member, the status certificate must also contain the names of those group members who incur the tax.

[illegible]

- [illegible]

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Regulation 178(1)(b)(i)



Certificate of Status of Taxable Person

The undersigned

(Name of local VAT office)

Name of taxable person
Address
Nature of activity

is a taxable person for the purposes of Value Added Tax, whose Registration number is

Date

Office stamp

Signature _____

(Name and grade)

VAT 66

CD 1017:NB(07:9-)

F 50371

Form No. 17 CERTIFICATE REQUIRED TO SECURE RELIEF FROM VAT ON PURCHASED OR ACQUIRED GOODS INTENDED TO BE PLACED IN A FISCAL WAREHOUSING REGIME

Information to be indicated:

Form No. 18 CERTIFICATE REQUIRED TO SECURE ZERO-RATING OF SERVICES (OTHER THAN THE SUPPLY OF WAREHOUSING) PERFORMED IN A FISCAL OR OTHER WAREHOUSE

Information to be indicated:

^{F873}SCHEDULE 1A

Regulation 145F

F873 Sch. 1A inserted (28.4.1996) by The Value Added Tax (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1996 (S.I. 1996/1250), regs. 1(1)(2), 16, Sch. 2

The fiscal warehousing record which is referred to in paragraph (3) of regulation 145F shall have the features and comply with the requirements set out below.

1. Goods in and out of a fiscal warehouse and its regime

- (a) It shall accurately identify any eligible goods which enter or exit the fiscal warehouse, their nature and quantity, and the time and date when they so enter or exit.
- (b) It shall accurately identify any goods which are not eligible goods and which enter or exit the fiscal warehouse for storage (other than goods which enter for purposes wholly incidental to such storage), their nature and quantity, and time and date when they so enter or exit.
- (c) It shall accurately identify all eligible goods which are allocated to or removed from the fiscal warehousing regime associated with the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper, the time and date when the allocation or removal takes place, and the location of the eligible goods while they are allocated to the relevant regime.
- (d) It shall accurately identify as “transferred goods” all eligible goods which are transferred directly from the fiscal warehousing regime to another fiscal warehousing regime, the time and date when the transfer starts, and the address of the fiscal warehouse to which the goods in question are transferred.

^{F874}(e)

- (f) It shall accurately identify as “transferred goods (by reason of export)” all eligible goods which are directly exported from the fiscal warehousing regime to a place outside [^{F875}Great Britain] under regulation 145H(2)(c), the date and time when the movement of the goods which is directly associated with the export starts, and the address of the place outside [^{F875}Great Britain] to which the goods in question are consigned.

F874 Sch. 1A para. 1(e) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **90(a)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F875 Words in Sch. 1A para. 1(f) substituted (31.12.2020) by The Value Added Tax (Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions) (EU Exit) Regulations 2020 (S.I. 2020/1545), regs. 1, **90(a)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

2. Specified services performed in a fiscal warehouse

It shall accurately identify the nature of any services which are performed on or in relation to eligible goods while those goods are allocated to the relevant fiscal warehousing regime, the date when the services are performed, the particular eligible goods on or in relation to which they are performed, and the name, address and registration number (if any) of the supplier of those services.

3. Documents relating to transfers and specified services

- (a) It shall include the written undertaking from the other fiscal warehousekeeper relating to a transfer made within the United Kingdom referred to in regulation 145G(2), the certificate from the other fiscal warehousekeeper confirming a transfer made within the United Kingdom referred to in regulation 145G(3)(c), and it shall relate them to the relevant transfer.
- (b) It shall include the copy of the certificate relating to a transfer received by the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper from another fiscal warehousing regime within the United Kingdom referred to in regulation 145G(3)(d) and it shall relate that copy to the relevant allocation to his relevant fiscal warehousing regime.

^{F876}(c)

- (d) It shall include the document relating to the completion of an export to a place outside [^{F877}Great Britain] referred to in regulation 145H(4)(c) and it shall relate that document to the export in question.

F876 Sch. 1A para. 3(c) omitted (31.12.2020) by virtue of [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **90(b)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F877 Words in Sch. 1A para. 3(d) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **90(b)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

4. Procedures where transfers are not completed

- (a) It shall be adjusted to show a removal (and not a transfer) where the certificate of transfer within the United Kingdom referred to in regulation 145G(3)(c) is not received in time from the other fiscal warehousekeeper.
- (b) It shall be adjusted to show a removal (and not a transfer) where the document referred to in [^{F878}regulation] 145H(4)(c) concerning goods which have been transferred to corresponding arrangements in [^{F879}Great Britain], or which have been exported to a place outside [^{F880}Great Britain], is not received in time.
- (c) It shall evidence any notification made under regulation 145H(3)(c) to the person on whose instructions the goods were allowed to leave the fiscal warehouse.

F878 Word in Sch. 1A para. 4(b) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **90(c)(i)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F879 Words in Sch. 1A para. 4(b) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **90(c)(ii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

F880 Words in Sch. 1A para. 4(b) substituted (31.12.2020) by [The Value Added Tax \(Miscellaneous Amendments, Northern Ireland Protocol and Savings and Transitional Provisions\) \(EU Exit\) Regulations 2020 \(S.I. 2020/1545\)](#), regs. 1, **90(c)(iii)** (with regs. 109-131); S.I. 2020/1641, reg. 2, Sch.

5. Removals from a fiscal warehousing regime

- (a) It shall identify the name and address of any person who at any time removes or causes the removal of any goods from the fiscal warehousing regime and that person's registration number if he is registered under the Act.
- (b) It shall include a copy of the removal document issued by the Commissioners under regulation 145J(1) and shall relate it to the relevant removal.

6. Miscellaneous

- (a) It shall incorporate any modifications to the features or requirements set out in paragraphs 1 to 5 above which the Commissioners may require in respect of the relevant fiscal warehousekeeper.
- (b) A fiscal warehousekeeper may, with the prior agreement of the Commissioners, maintain a fiscal warehousing record in which any of the features or requirements set out in paragraphs 1 to 5 above are relaxed or dispensed with.]

SCHEDULE 2

Regulation 3(1)

REVOCATIONS

Commencement Information

I142 Sch. 2 in force at 20.10.1995, see [reg. 1](#)

Statutory instrument number	Title of Regulations
SI 1972/1148	The Value Added Tax (Supplies by Retailers) Regulations 1972
SI 1973/293	The Value Added Tax (Trading Stamps) Regulations 1973
SI 1975/274	The Value Added Tax (Supplies by Retailers) (Amendment) Regulations 1975
SI 1979/224	The Value Added Tax (Supplies by Retailers) (Amendment) Regulations 1979
SI 1980/1537	The Value Added Tax (Repayment to Community Traders) Regulations 1980
SI 1985/886	The Value Added Tax (General) Regulations 1985
SI 1985/1650	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1985
SI 1986/71	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1986
SI 1986/305	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1986
SI 1986/335	The Value Added Tax (Bad Debt Relief) Regulations 1986

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Statutory instrument number	Title of Regulations
SI 1987/150	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1987
SI 1987/510	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1987
SI 1987/1427	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) Regulations 1987
SI 1987/1712	The Value Added Tax (Supplies by Retailers) (Amendment) Regulations 1987
SI 1987/1916	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1987
SI 1987/2015	The Value Added Tax (Repayments to Third Country Traders) Regulations 1987
SI 1988/886	The Value Added Tax (Annual Accounting) Regulations 1988
SI 1988/1343	The Value Added Tax (Repayment Supplement) Regulations 1988
SI 1988/2083	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1988
SI 1988/2108	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1988
SI 1988/2217	The Value Added Tax (Repayment to Community Traders) (Amendment) Regulations 1988
SI 1989/1132	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/1302	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/2248	The Value Added Tax (Accounting and Records) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/2255	The Value Added Tax (Bad Debt Relief) (Amendment) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/2256	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/2259	The Value Added Tax (“Do-It-Yourself” Builders) (Refund of Tax) Regulations 1989
SI 1989/2355	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 1989
SI 1990/420	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) (Amendment) Regulations 1990
SI 1990/1943	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1990

Statutory instrument number	Title of Regulations
SI 1991/371	The Value Added Tax (Refunds for Bad Debts) Regulations 1991
SI 1991/691	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1991
SI 1991/1332	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1991
SI 1991/1532	The Value Added Tax (Annual Accounting) (Amendment) Regulations 1991
SI 1992/644	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) (Amendment) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/645	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/1844	The Value Added Tax (Payments on Account) (No. 2) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3096	The Value Added Tax (EC Sales Statements) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3097	The Value Added Tax (Accounting and Records) (Amendment) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3099	The Value Added Tax (Valuation of Acquisitions) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3100	The Value Added Tax (Refunds in relation to New Means of Transport) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3101	The Value Added Tax (Removal of Goods) (Accounting) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3102	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 1992
SI 1992/3103	The Value Added Tax (Flat-rate Scheme for Farmers) Regulations 1992
SI 1993/119	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/761	The Value Added Tax (Accounting and Records) (Amendment) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/762	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) (Amendment) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/764	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/856	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/1222	The Value Added Tax (Repayment to Third Country Traders) (Amendment) Regulations 1993

Changes to legislation: There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995. (See end of Document for details)

Statutory instrument number	Title of Regulations
SI 1993/1223	The Value Added Tax (Repayment to Community Traders) (Amendment) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/1224	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/1639	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 5) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/1941	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 6) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/3027	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 7) Regulations 1993
SI 1993/3028	The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) (Amendment) (No.2) Regulations 1993
SI 1994/803	The Value Added Tax (Accounting and Records) (Amendment) Regulations 1994
SI 1994/3015	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1994
SI 1995/152	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) Regulations 1995
SI 1995/913	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 2) Regulations 1995
SI 1995/1069	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 3) Regulations 1995
SI 1995/1280	The Value Added Tax (General) (Amendment) (No. 4) Regulations 1995

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This note is not part of the Regulations)

These Regulations revoke and remake, with certain amendments, all the regulations relating to VAT, namely—

The Value Added Tax (Supplies by Retailers) Regulations 1972 ([S.I. 1972/1148](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Trading Stamps) Regulations 1973 ([S.I. 1973/293](#))

The Value Added Tax (Repayment to Community Traders) Regulations 1980 ([S.I. 1980/1537](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (General) Regulations 1985 ([S.I. 1985/886](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Bad Debt Relief) Regulations 1986 ([S.I. 1986/335](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Cash Accounting) Regulations 1987 ([S.I. 1987/1427](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Repayments to Third Country Traders) Regulations 1987 ([S.I. 1987/2015](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Annual Accounting) Regulations 1988 ([S.I. 1988/886](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (Repayment Supplement) Regulations 1988 ([S.I. 1988/1343](#))

The Value Added Tax (Accounting and Records) Regulations 1989 ([S.I. 1989/2248](#)) (as amended)

The Value Added Tax (“Do-It-Yourself” Builders) (Refund of Tax) Regulations 1989 ([S.I. 1989/2259](#))

The Value Added Tax (Refunds for Bad Debts) Regulations 1991 ([S.I. 1991/371](#))

The Value Added Tax (Flat-rate Scheme for Farmers) Regulations 1992 ([S.I. 1992/3103](#))

In addition to minor and drafting amendments, made for greater clarity and for consistency, the Regulations make the following changes of substance.

Regulation 14(2) now requires that a VAT invoice provided to a person in another member State should contain the quantity of goods or extent of services, the rate of VAT and the amount payable, excluding VAT, expressed in sterling.

Regulation 16 now permits a retailer to issue single invoices showing supplies which are subject to different rates of VAT.

Regulation 43 is a new provision concerning goods removed from a warehousing regime. Regulation 43(2) allows registered persons who are approved to defer payment of excise duty on goods removed from an excise warehouse also to defer payment of any VAT which would otherwise be due when such goods are removed. Regulation 43(3) determines the latest time at which the VAT is payable, and distinguishes between hydrocarbon oils and other goods subject to excise duty according to the different arrangements which apply to them for the payment of excise duty. Regulation 43(4) applies the provisions of regulation 43(3) to goods which are relieved from payment of excise duty.

Regulation 58(2) now excludes from the cash accounting scheme lease purchases and supplies where full payment of the amount shown on the invoice is not due for more than 12 months from the date of issue of the invoice.

Regulation 86 (time of supply of water, gas, or any form of power, heat, refrigeration or ventilation) now covers supplies of petroleum gases and other gaseous hydrocarbons in a gaseous state.

Regulation 115(3) (adjustment of input tax on capital items) now requires the adjustment of input tax also when a capital item is disposed of, and its disposal is not deemed to be a supply in the course or furtherance of a business under paragraph 8(1) of Schedule 6 to the Act, because the VAT on the deemed supply (whether by virtue of its value or because it is zero-rated or exempt) would not be more than £250.

Regulation 136 includes a new paragraph in consequence of the accession to the European Union of Finland, providing that the Aland Islands shall be treated for the purposes of the Act as excluded from the territory of the Community.

Regulations 193 (deduction of bank charges), 196 and 197 (false, altered or incorrect claims) apply to third country traders new provisions parallel to those contained in regulations 180, 183 and 184 in relation to Community traders.

Schedule 1 contains revised forms 1 (application for registration), 2 (partnership particulars at registration), 3 (transfer of a going concern), 4 (VAT return) and 5 (final VAT return).

Changes to legislation:

There are currently no known outstanding effects for the The Value Added Tax Regulations 1995.